



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

Pali Text Society.

SAMYUTTA-NIKAYA

PART III KHANDHA-VĀGGA

EDITED BY
M. LEON FEER
(OF PARIS)

LONDON:
PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,
BY HENRY FROWDE,
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

1890.

ERRATA.

P. 84, *instead of* 78 (7) Siha (1) *read* 78 (6) Siha

P. 86, *instead of* 79 (7) Siha (2) *read* 79 (7) Khajjani

P. 104, in the ending Uddāna, *read* Siho *instead of* Sihā

CONTENTS.

	PAGE
INTRODUCTION	vii
BOOK I KHANDHA-SAMYUTTAM (XXII)...	1
1 <i>Mūlapaññāsa</i>	1
CHAPTER I (Nakulapita-vagga)...	1
,, II (Anicca-vagga)	21
,, III (Bhāra-vagga)	25
,, IV (Natumbhāka-vagga)	33
,, V (Attadipa-vagga)	42
2 <i>Majjhima-paññāsa</i>	53
CHAPTER I (Upāya-vagga)	53
,, II (Arahatta-vagga)	73
,, III (Khajjaniya-vagga)...	81
,, IV (Thera-vagga)	105
,, V (Puppha-vagga)	137
3 <i>Upari-paññāsa</i>	
CHAPTER I (Anta-vagga)	157
,, II (Dhammakathika-vagga)	162
,, III (Avijjā-vagga)	170
,, IV (Kukkūḷa-vagga)	177
,, V (Ditṭhi-vagga)	180
BOOK II RĀDHA-SAMYUTTAM (XXIII)	188
CHAPTER I	188
,, II	195
,, III (Āyacana-vagga)	198
,, IV (Upanisinna-vagga)	200

	PAGE
BOOK III DIṬṬHI-SAMYUTTAM (XXIV)...	202
CHAPTER I (Sotāpatti-vagga) ...	202
,, II 1 Purimagamanam ...	217
2 Dutiya-gamanam ...	218
3 Tatiya-gamanam ...	221
4 Catuttha-gamanam ...	222
BOOK IV OKKANTIKA-SAMYUTTAM (XXV) ...	225
BOOK V UPPĀDA-SAMYUTTAM (XXVI) ...	228
BOOK VI KILESA-SAMYUTTAM (XXVII) ...	232
BOOK VII SĀRIPUTTA-SAMYUTTAM (XXVIII) ...	235
BOOK VIII NĀGA-SAMYUTTAM (XXIX) ...	240
BOOK IX SUPANNA-SAMYUTTAM (XXX) ...	246
BOOK X GANDHABBAKĀYA-SAMYUTTAM (XXXI) ...	249
BOOK XI VALĀHA-SAMYUTTAM (XXXII) ...	254
BOOK XII VACCHAGOTTA-SAMYUTTAM (XXXIII) ...	257
BOOK XIII JHĀNA- (or SAMĀDHI-) SAMYUTTAM (XXXIV) ...	263

INDICES—

I. Index to the Proper Names ...	283
II. Index to the Titles of the Suttas ...	286
III. Index to the Gāthas ...	290

INTRODUCTION.

I.

Is the third division of the *Samyutta-Nikāya* shorter or longer than the second? It is by no means easy to answer this question, as this division occupies 91 leaves against 96 in a Burmese MS, but 79 against 72 in one Siṃhalese MS., and 61 against 58 in another. The difference may be caused by the different ways of abridging; but it seems to be excessive. The number of the lines in a leaf, which is not always uniform in the same MS., ought also to be considered. Be it as it may, in this edition, the third division is shorter than the second by 7 pages. Yet, although I endeavoured not to be long, I intended to be complete.

This division is entitled *KHANDHA-VAGGO*; whence it may be expected that the five *Khandhas* will be enumerated and referred to very often, and indeed they are so to satiety, although, in some parts, no mention is made of them, and they seem altogether left out.

II.

The reckoning of the *Samyuttas* in the third division is subject to some difficulties (as those we incurred in the second) arising from the fact that the first of them is not counted by some as a *Samyutta*; and yet it is the greatest part of the whole. The Burmese MS. states at the end that the *Samyuttas* in this *Vaggo* are as much as thirteen (*terasā*), while the Siṃhalese MSS. announce

twelve (*dvādaśa*) titles only, but after the enumeration of the titles of the first section, which they seem to consider as a distinct work. Moreover, they point out as being the fifth (*pañcama*), the sixth (*chattha*), and the eighth (*atthama*), three Saṃyuttas which, if the KHANDHA-VAGGO consists of thirteen Saṃyuttas, cannot be respectively but the sixth, the seventh, and the ninth. Therefore, what the Burmese MS. considers to be the first Saṃyutta is not for the Sinhalese MSS. a Saṃyutta. But, what might it be? If it be not a Saṃyutta, why is it embodied in the Saṃyuttanikāya? and, since it is embodied in this Collection, how ought it not to be a Saṃyutta?

This improper exception is owing to the extent of this first section, which comprises no less than 63 sheets out of 91, almost the two-thirds of the whole division. It is entitled *Khandha* (as the first of the second *Nidāna*), and this name was imparted to the division itself. But whilst the *Nidāna-Saṃyutta* (which is the half of the second division), is distributed into eight or nine chapters, the *Khandha-Saṃyutta* of the third division is cut up into three *paññasa* (groups of fifty suttas), as it were a distinct work itself.

The following or second section (*Saṃyutta*), entitled *Rādha*, consisting of four chapters, is regular.

Some difficulties arise upon the third section entitled *Ditthi* as to the internal division, but not as to its existence as a Saṃyutta.

The three following sections (4, 5, 6), *Okkantika*, *Uppāda*, *Kilesa*, are similar and made from one pattern, consisting each of ten suttas, which have similar titles and form. The last of them, counted the fifth in the Sinhalese MSS., cannot be but the sixth.

The next following Saṃyutta, entitled *Sāriputta*, consists also of ten suttas; it is the seventh, wrongly called the sixth in the aforesaid MSS.

The four following Saṃyuttas, viz., *Nāga*, *Supanna*, *Gandhabba*, *Valāha*, are of one family, especially the two first. In these, the five khandhas are not even mentioned.

The Supanna is counted the eighth by the Sinhalese MSS., but we must count it the ninth.

With the *Vacchagotta* (the twelfth Samyutta) the five Khandhas reappear; but they disappear soon, in the next and last Samyutta, the *Jhāna* (or *Samādhi*) which is the thirteenth.

Therefore we can and must count thirteen Samyuttas from the *Khandha* to the *Jhāna*, and, since all the Samyuttas of the whole compilation ought to form one series, and the last of the preceding division (the NIDĀNA-VAGGO) was the XXI., these become the XXII.-XXXIV. in due sequence.

III.

The divisions of each Samyutta cannot always be determined without difficulty. The *Okkantika-Uppāda-Kilesa-Sariputta* (XXV.-XXVII.) are of a very plain type, consisting of one vaggio, which comprises exactly ten suttas, well distinguished in the Uddānas with which they close.

The initial *Khandha* (XXII.) is very regular, its three *paññāsa* being divided each into five *vaggos* of ten suttas. The sum of the suttas ought to be 150; but, it is well known, in such a case, the suttas of some *vaggos* exceed ten; indeed, the total number is 158. In this way, the decimal series of the suttas do not agree with the Vaggos; but it is impossible to avoid this inconvenience.

The *Rādha* (XXIII.), consisting of four vaggos, is also very regular; but the *Ditṭhi* (XXIV.) is somewhat perplexing.

A first chapter, the *Sotāpattivaggo*, comprising eighteen *veyyākaraṇāni* (or *Suttantā*), and seeming to be itself a work apart, is followed by four sections called *peyyālo*, or *vāro*, or *gamana*, of which the first is said to contain 18 *Suttantā-veyyākaraṇāni*, each of the others 26. But the 18 are those of *Sotāpattivaggo*, and the 26 are these very 18 *suttantā* to which 8 others are superadded. I do not perceive in what manner the three last so-called *gamana* differ from the first, and one from another, unless they might

refer to the three times, past, present, future, which, however, are not mentioned in each *gamana*, but enumerated together in the fourth. Then the whole *Samyutta* consists of $18+18+3\times 26=114$ *suttantā* or *veyyākaraṇāni*, viz., 18 in the *Sotāpattivaggo*, 96 in the four *gamana*.—The reader will remark that in this volume I have summed only 96 of them, because I left out, by mistake, the first 18 of the second *gamana*, which are omitted in the Burmese MS., and enumerated¹ by the Siṃhalese MSS. in such a manner that I did not, nor, indeed, do now, clearly perceive whether they are the beginning of the second, or a recapitulation of the first. These 18 *suttantā* ought to be restored in the reckoning if not in the text. Let also the reader be reminded that the headings (Chapters III. IV.) put before the titles *tatiya-catuttha-gamana* are consequently wrong, and the numbers 3, 4, ought to be substituted to them.

The case of the *Diṭṭhi-Samyutta* is more or less that of the *Nāga-S.*, where, if we trust to the *Uddāna*, there are 14 *suttas*, but each of the four last corresponds to ten, so that the whole is 50;—of the *Supanna-S.*, for which the *Uddāna* gives 10 titles, but which is said to consist of 46 *suttas*, because each of the four last, having same title, contains in its ample bosom ten *suttas*;—of the *Gandhabba-S.*, for which the obscure and uncertain *Uddāna* gives 4 titles only, and seems to count hardly 10 *suttas*, while the number of them is said to be 112;—of the *Valāha-S.*, which we are told has 57 *suttantas*, although the number of the titles is 8, corresponding to 12 texts.

The two last *Samyuttas* have each 55 so-called *suttantas*. The *Uddāna* of the first of them, the *Vacchagotta-S.*, exhibits 11 titles, which, being multiplied by the number of the *khandhas*, produce 55 *suttantas*; but, as each of the 11 titles applies to 10 propositions, I do not perceive why the total should not be 550. It is to be noticed that one of the

¹ This enumeration I did not omit, but I put it in the note (p. 218 n. 3). It would be better if I had put it in the text.

titles of this *Samyutta*, and the corresponding *suttanta* are omitted by the Sinhalese MSS., but another title is mentioned by them in the *Uddāna*, without being represented in the text, and this title (*asambodha*) differs slightly from *anusambodha* given in the Burmese *Uddāna* as the title of a *suttanta* which, in the text, is *Anubodha*. There is also a variety of reading on the fifth title. From these changes, we are permitted to infer that there was some incertitude as to the reading and the number of the terms of the *Vacchagotta-Samyutta*.

It is not the *Khandhas* which increase the number of the *veyyākaraṇāni* in the last *Samyutta*, since no mention is there made of them. The titles of the *suttas* are no more than 10; two of these terms are successively noticed, in four propositions, as united to or divided from the *Samādhī*; and thus the number of 55 *Veyyākaraṇāni* is reached by various modes of combining, with a truly Buddhistic subtilty, hardly gladdened by a gentle comparison of which none of these 55 *Veyyākaraṇāni* is deprived.

IV.

Therefore we can sum up the whole *KHANDHA-VAGGO* as follows :

(I.) Khandha-S. XXII.	15 vaggos (3 <i>Paññāsa</i>)	158 suttas
(II.) Rādha-S. XXIII.	4 vaggos	46 „
(III.) Dīṭṭhi-S. XXIV.	1 vaggio 18 4 gamanas 96	114 suttantas
(IV.) Okkantika-S. XXV.	10 titles	10 suttas
(V.) Uppāda-S. XXVI.	10 titles	13 „
(VI.) Kilesa-S. XXVII.	10 titles	10 „
(VII.) Sāriputta-S. XXVIII.	10 titles	10 „
(VIII.) Nāga-S. XXIX.	14 titles	50 suttantas
(IX.) Supanna-S. XXX.	10 titles	46 „
(X.) Gandhabba-S. XXXI.	10 titles	112 „
(XI.) Valāha-S. XXXII.	10 titles	57 „

(XII.) Vacchagotta-S.		
XXXIII.	11 titles	55 suttantas
(XIII.) Jhāna (or Samādhi)		
S. XXXIV.	10 titles	55 „
		<hr/>
	Total	733

If I am not mistaken, the whole consists of 733 distinct texts, *Suttas* and *Suttantas* (or *Veyyakaraṇāṇi*), to which I have adapted, as before, the titles supplied by the Uddānas, except in case of exuberant multiplication, and including between () those which were not directly borrowed from the Uddānas.

V.

Several texts of this division are mere repetitions of or adaptions to texts already met with. Thus 91 and 92 of the *Khandha-S.* differ only by the title from 21 and 22 of the *Rāhula-S.* (XVIII.) in the *Nidāna-vaggo*; 115 of the same is to be compared with 16 of the *Nidāna-S.* The suttas 59 (*Pañca*) and 61 (*Āditta*) refer to some of the first speeches of the Buddha.

Twenty-three gāthas occur in this division, all to be found in the *Khandha-S.*, viz., two alone, in 3 and 79, the others concatenated, two in 22, four in 78, seven in 95, eight in 76.

VI.

The MSS. which I used are the same as before : B, the Burmese MS. of Paris ; S¹, the Sinhalese MS. of Copenhagen ; S³, the Sinhalese MS. of Paris. S², which is the Sinhalese MS. of London (British Museum), I could not reach. The useful help of the commentary, which assisted me much in the preceding volumes, has unfortunately failed me for this one. I had no MS. of it at my disposal.

I express once more my thanks to Mr. Bruun, the Director of the Royal Library at Copenhagen, for his kindness in allowing me the use of the Sinhalese MS. S^t.

VII.

I had hoped not to have to refer again to the discrepancies between the MSS. ; but I cannot avoid making one or two remarks. The repetition and multiplication of the texts, or as it is said in Pāli, the *vittharetabbam*, is sometimes a cause of perplexity. I hoped to have steered clear of these difficulties, except in the case, above referred to, of the Diṭṭhi-S. One difference in the arrangement of the text, although pointed out in the notes, ought also to be noticed here ; 151, 152 (of the Khandha-S.), according to the Burmese MS., are 155, 156 according to the Sinhalese MS. Nos. 155, 156 in that MS. becoming 151, 152. The blunders of the copyists, when they transpose only lines, deserve a little attention, they deserve some more when whole leaves are displaced. A strange example of this occurs in S^t, the Kilesa- and Nāga-S., being sadly carved about and inter-mixed (owing, probably, to the giddiness of the scribe who confused two leaves) in such a manner that the text is unintelligible. I pointed out the fact to Mr. Fausböll ; but I mention it here for the benefit of scholars who may venture to refer to this MS.

As before, I have preferred, in most cases, the shortest abbreviation, generally indicating where the text is more developed. I remind my readers that the symbols ||pa|| ||la||, peculiar to the Burmese MS., point out the abridgments as they are in that MS., the text being complete or less abbreviated in the Sinhalese ones.

At the end of this volume, as of the preceding ones, three indices are subjoined : 1. To the proper names. 2. To the titles of the suttas. 3. To the beginning of the gāthas.

VIII.

In the introduction to the last volume, I had expressed (p. xiii) the purpose of drawing up a list of words which are written differently in the Burmese and Sinhalese MSS., especially as to the letters which are doubled or left single. I have occasionally pointed out these differences in the notes to this volume, but as the list would include many words which are quoted at the foot of the pages, it would, therefore, be of little utility, and I think I may delay the publication of it, more especially as Professor Rhys Davids and Mr. Carpenter have given such a list at the end of the Introduction to the *Sumaṅgala*.

Samyutta-Nikāya

Division III Khandha-vaggo

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa|||

BOOK I KHANDA-SAMYUTTAM (XXII)

SECTION I MULAPĀÑÑASA

CHAPTER I NAKULAPITĀ-VAGGO PATHAMO

1 (1) *Nakulapitā*

1 Evam me sutam|| ekam samayam Bhagavā Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumāragire Bhesakalāvane Migadāye|||

2 Atha kho Nakulapitā gahapati yena Bhagavā tenupa-saṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā ekam antam nisīdi|||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho Nakulapitā gahapati Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca||| Aham asmi bhante jīṇṇo vuddho mahallako addhagato vayo anuppatto āturakāyo abhikkha-ṇātaṅko|| aniccadassāvi¹ kho paṇāham bhante Bhagavato manobhāvanīyaṇaṃ ca bhikkhūnaṃ|| ovadatu mam bhante Bhagavā anusāsatu mam bhante Bhagavā yam mama assa digharattam hitāya sukhāyāti|||

4 Evam etaṃ gahapati evam etaṃ gahapati āturo te² gahapati kāyo addhabhūto³ pariyonaddho|| Yo hi gahapati imaṃ kāyaṃ pariharanto muhuttam pi ārogyam paṭijā-neyya kim aññatra bālyā||| Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ|| āturakāyassa me sato cittaṃ anāturam bhavissatiti|| Evam hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ ti|||

5 Atha kho Nakulapitā gahapati Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ adhicca° always ² B hāyam always

³ B aṇḍa° always

abhinanditvā anumoditvā uttāhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

6 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Nakulapitaraṃ gahapatiṃ āyasmā Sāriputto etad avoca||| Vipassannāni kho te gahapati indriyāni parisuddhaṃ mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto|| alatta¹ no ajja Bhagavato sammukhā dhammiṃ katham savanāyāti||

Kim hi² no siyā bhante idānaṃ bhante Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya amatena abhisitto ti||

Yathā katham pana tvam gahapati Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya amatena abhisitto ti||

7 Idhāham bhante yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamim|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdim|| ekam antaṃ nisinno kho ham bhante Bhagavantam etad avoca|||

Aham asmi bhante jīṇṇo vuddho mahallako addhagato vayo anupatto āturakāyo abhikkhaṇātāṅko|| aniccadassāvī panāham bhante Bhagavato manobhāvanīyānaṃ ca bhikkhūnaṃ|| ovasatu maṃ bhante Bhagavā anusāsatu maṃ bhante Bhagavā yaṃ mama assa digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyāti||

Evam vutte maṃ bhante Bhagavā etad avoca||| Evam etaṃ gahapati evam etaṃ gahapati|| āturo yaṃ gahapati kāyo addhabhūto pariyaṇaddho|| yo hi gahapati imaṃ kāyaṃ pariharanto muhuttaṃ pi ārogyaṃ paṭijāneyya kim aññatra bālyā||| Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbam|| āturakāyassa me sato cittaṃ anāturaṃ bhaviṣṣati|| Evam hi te gahapati sikkhitabbanti||

Evam khvāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya amatena abhisitto ti||

8 Na hi pana taṃ³ gahapati paṭibhāsi⁴ Bhagavantam uttarim paṭipucchitum||| Kittāvataṃ nu kho bhante āturakāyo ceva hoti āturacitto ca|| Kittāvataṃ ca pana āturakāyo hi kho hoti no ca āturacitto ti||

¹ S¹⁻³ alattam ² B kañhi ³ B tvam ⁴ B inserts tam

9 Dūrato pi kho mayam bhante āgaccheyyāma āyasmato Śāriputtassa santike etassa bhāsitassa attham aññātum||
sādhū vatāyasmautaṃ yeva Śāriputtam paṭibhātu etassa
bhāsitassa attho ti|||

10 Tena hi gahapati suṇāhi sādhuḥkaṃ maṇasi karohi
bhāsisāmi|||

Evam bhante ti kho Nakulapitā gahapati āyasmato
Śāriputtassa paccassosi|||

11 Āyasmā Śāriputto etad avoca|||

Kathaṃ ca gahapati āturakāyo ceva hoti āturacitto
ca|||

12 Idha gahapati assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvi
ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisa-
nam adassāvi sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisa-
dhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| rūpavantam
vā attānam attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmim vā attānaṃ Ahaṃ
rūpaṃ mama rūpaṃ ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ
rūpaṃ mama rūpaṃ ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyino taṃ rūpaṃ pari-
ṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā
upapajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|||

13 Vedanam attato samanupassati vedanāvantam vā
attānam attani vā vedanam vedanāya vā attānam Ahaṃ
vedanā mama vedanā ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ
vedanā mama vedanā ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyino sā vedanā
vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇāmaññathā-
bhāvā upapajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupā-
yāsā|||

14 Saññaṃ attato samanupassati|| saññāvantam vā
attānam attani vā saññaṃ saññāya vā attānam Ahaṃ
saññā mama saññā ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ
saññā mama saññā ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyino sā saññā vipari-
ṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa saññāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā
upapajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|||

15 Saṅkhāre attato samanupassati|| saṅkhāravantam vā
attānam attani vā saṅkhāre saṅkhāresu vā attānam Ahaṃ
saṅkhārā mama saṅkhārā ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyī hoti|| tassa
Ahaṃ saṅkhārā mama saṅkhārāti pariyutṭhatṭhāyino te
saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā honti|| tassa saṅkhāra-

vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|||

16 Viññāṇam attato samanupassati|| viññāṇavantam vā attānam attani vā viññāṇam viññāṇasmim vā attānam Ahaṃ viññāṇam mama viññāṇan ti pariyutṭhatthāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ viññāṇam mama viññāṇanti pariyutṭhatthāyino tam viññāṇam vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññāṇam vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|||

17 Evaṃ kho gahapati āturakāyo ceva hoti āturacitto ca|||

18 Kathanā gahapati āturakāyo pi¹ kho hoti no ca āturacitto||

19 Idha gahapati sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānam dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto sappurisaṇam dassāvī sappurisaḍḍhammassa kovido sappurisaḍḍhamme suvinīto na rūpam attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam vā² attānam na attani vā² rūpam na rūpasmim vā² attānam Ahaṃ rūpam mama rūpan ti na pariyutṭhatthāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ rūpam mama rūpanti apariyutṭhatthāyino tam rūpam vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|||

20 Na vedanam attato samanupassati na vedanāvantam vā attānam na attani vā vedanam na vedanāya vā attānam Ahaṃ vedanā mama vedanā ti na pariyutṭhatthāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ vedanā mama vedanāti apariyutṭhatthāyino sā vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|||

21 Na saññam attato samanupassati|| na saññāvantam vā attānam na attani vā saññam na saññāya vā attānam Ahaṃ saññā mama saññā ti na pariyutṭhatthāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ saññā mama saññāti apariyutṭhatthāyino sā saññā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa saññā vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|||

¹ B hi

² S¹⁻³ omit these vā and the following ones

22 Na saṅkhāre attato samanupassati na saṅkhāra-
tam vā attānaṃ na attāni vā saṅkhāre na saṅkhāresu vā
attānaṃ Ahaṃ saṅkhārā mama saṅkhārā ti na pariyuṭ-
thattāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ saṅkhārā mama saṅkhārā ti
apariyuṭthattāyino te saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā
honti|| tassa saṅkhāravipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti
sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

23 Na viññānaṃ attato samanupassati na viññānavan-
tam vā attānaṃ na attāni vā viññānaṃ na viññānasmim vā
attānaṃ Ahaṃ viññānaṃ mama viññānaṃ ti na pariyuṭthatt-
thāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ viññānaṃ mama viññānaṃ ti apar-
iyuṭthattāyino taṃ viññānaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti||
tassa viññānavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti soka-
paridevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

24 Evam kho gahapati āturakāyo¹ hoti no ca āturacitto
ti||

25 Idam avoca āyasmā Sāriputto|| attamano Nakulapitā
gahapati āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi||

2 (2) Devadaha

1 Evam me sutam|| ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Sakkesu²
vihārati Devadahannāma Sakyānaṃ nigamo³||

2 Atha kho sambahulā pacchābhūmagāmikā bhikkhū
yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhaga-
vantam abhivādetvā ekaṃ antaṃ nisidimsu||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam
etad avocuṃ|| Icchāma mayam bhante pacchābhūmaṃ
janapadaṃ gantum pacchābhūme janapade nivāsaṃ kap-
petun ti||

Apalokito pana vo bhikkhave Sāriputto ti||

Na kho no bhante apalokito āyasmā Sāriputto ti||

Apaloketha bhikkhave Sāriputtam|| Sāriputto bhikkhave⁴
paṇḍito bhikkhūnaṃ⁵ anuggāhako sabrahmacārinan ti||⁶

¹ B inserts hikho

² B sakyesu

³ S³ nigame

⁴ S¹⁻³ omit Sāri^o bhi^o

⁵ S¹⁻³ bhikkhu

⁶ sa is missing in B

Evam bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum|||

4 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavato avidūre aññatarasmiṃ eḷagalāgumbe ¹ nisinno hoti|||

5 Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmataṃ Sāriputtena saddhiṃ sammodimsu|| sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisidimsu|||

6 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtam etad avocum||| Icchāma mayam āvuso Sāriputta pacchābhūmaṃ janapadaṃ gantum pacchābhūme janapade nivāsaṃ kappetum||² apalokito no satthā ti|||

7 Santi hāvuso nānāverajjagataṃ bhikkhum pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitā pi brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā pi gahapatipañḍitā pi samaṇapaṇḍitā pi|| paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vimāṃsakā kimvādāyasmantānaṃ satthā kim akkhāyiti||| Kacci vo ³ āyasmantānaṃ dhammā sussutā sugahitā sumanasikatā supadhāritā [suppaṭividdhā paññāya ⁴]|| yathā vyākaramānā āyasmanto vuttavādino ceva Bhagavato assatha|| na ca ⁵ Bhagavantam abhūtena abbhācikkheyyātha||⁶ dhammassa cānudhammam vyākareyyātha na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo ⁷ gārayhaṃ tñānam āgaccheyyāti|||

8 Dūrato pi kho mayam āvuso āgaccheyyāma āyasmato Sāriputtassa santike etassa bhāsitassa attham aññātum|| sādhu vatāyasmantaṃ yeva Sāriputtam paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitassa attho ti|||

9 Tena hāvuso suṇātha sādhuṃ manasi karotha. bhāsissāmi ti|||

Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosum|||

Āyasmā Sāriputto etad avoca|||

¹ B eḷakāla°

² S¹⁻³ kappetunti

³ S¹ te; S³ no

⁴ In B only

⁵ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁶ S³ has ācikkhe°

⁷ S¹ ovato; S³ opāto

10 Santi hāvuso nānāverajjagatam bhikkhum pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitā pi|| la|| paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vīmaṃsakā kimvādā¹ panāyasmantānam satthā kimakkhāyiti|| Evam putthā tumhe āvuso evaṃ vyākareyyātha|| Chandarāgavinayakkhāyī kho no āvuso satthā ti||

11 Evam vyākate pi kho āvuso assu yeva² uttarim pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitāpi|| la|| samanapaṇḍitāpi|| paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vīmaṃsakā /kismim/ panāyasmantānam chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti|| Evam putthā tumhe āvuso evaṃ vyākareyyātha|| Rūpe kho āvuso chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā|| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu|| Viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti||

12 Evam vyākate pi kho āvuso assu yeva uttarim pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitā pi|| la|| samanapaṇḍitā pi|| paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vīmaṃsakā /kim/ panāyasmantānam ādinavam/ disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti|| Evam putthā tumhe āvuso evaṃ vyākareyyātha|| Rūpe kho āvuso avigatarāgassa³ avigatachandassa avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigataparilāhassa avigatatañhassa tassa⁴ rūpassa vipariṇāmanāññathābhāvā uppijanti sokaparidevaḍukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu avigatarāgassa|| la|| avigatatañhassa tesam saṅkhārānam vipariṇāmanāññathābhāvā uppijanti sokaparidevaḍukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| Viññāṇe avigatarāgassa avigatachandassa avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigataparilāhassa avigatatañhassa tassa viññāṇassa vipariṇāmanāññathābhāvā uppijanti sokaparidevaḍukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| Idam kho no āvuso ādinavam disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti||

¹ B omits vādā

² S¹⁻³ assuññeva always

³ S¹ avitā° here only; S³ always

⁴ Missing in S³

13 Evam vyākate pi kho¹ āvuso assu yeva uttarim pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitā pi brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā pi gahapatipaṇḍitā pi samaṇapaṇḍitā pi² paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vimaṃsakā kim pañāyasmantānam (ānisamsam) disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā³ vedanāya⁴ saññāya⁵ saṅkhāresu⁶ viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti⁷|| Evam puṭṭhā tumhe āvuso evam vyākareyyātha⁸|| Rūpe kho āvuso vigatarāgassa vigatachandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigataparilāhassa vigatatañhassa tassa rūpassa (vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā) nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā⁹ Vedanāya¹⁰ Saññāya¹¹ Saṅkhāresu vigatarāgassa vigatachandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigataparilāhassa vigatatañhassa tesam saṅkhārānam vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā¹²|| Viññāṇe vigatarāgassa vigatachandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigataparilāhassa vigatatañhassa tassa viññāṇassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā¹³|| Idam kho no āvuso ānisamsam disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā¹⁴ vedanāya¹⁵ saññāya¹⁶ saṅkhāresu¹⁷ viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti¹⁸||

14 Akusale cāvuso dhamme upasampajja viharato diṭṭheva² dhamme sukho vihāro abhavissa avighāto anupāyāso aparilāho³ kāyassa ca bheda param marañā sugati pātikaṅkhā⁴||³ Nayidam Bhagavā akusalānam dhammānam pahānam vaṇṇeyya⁵||

15 Yasmā ca kho āvuso akusale dhamme upasampajja viharato diṭṭheva dhamme dukkho vihāro savighāto sa-upāyāso saporilāho³ kāyassa ca bheda parammarañā duggati⁴ pātikaṅkhā⁵|| Tasmā Bhagavā akusalānam dhammānam pahānam vaṇṇeti⁶||

16 Kusale cāvuso dhamme upasampajja viharato diṭṭhe ceva dhamme dukkho vihāro abhavissa savighāto sa-

¹ S¹ vyākaroṭe ; S³ omits pi kho

² B diṭṭheceva

³ S¹ and B paṭi^o

⁴ S³ sugati, duggati always ; B sugatim, duggatim ; S¹ sugatī, duggatī, once duggatim

upāyāso sapaṇḍāho|| kāyassa ca ¹ bhedā parammaraṇā
duggati patikaṅkhā|| Nayidam ² Bhagavā kusalānaṃ
dhammānaṃ upasampadaṃ vaṇṇeya||

17 Yasmā ca kho āvuso akusale dhamme upasampajja
viharato diṭṭheceva dhamme sukho vihāro avighāto anu-
pāyāso apaṇḍāho|| kāyassa ca bhedā parammaraṇā sugati
pātikaṅkhā|| Tasmā Bhagavā kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ
upasampadaṃ vaṇṇetīti||

18 Idam avocāyasmā Sāriputto attamanā te bhikkhū
āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandun ti||

3 (3) *Hālidikāni* (1)

1 Evam me sutam|| ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Mahā-
Kaccāno Avantisu viharati kuraraghare pavatte ³ pabbate||

2 Atha kho Hālidikāni gahapati yenāyasmā Mahā-
Kaccāno tenupasaṅkami|| Upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ
Mahā-Kaccānaṃ abhivādetvā ekaṃ antaṃ nisīdi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Hālidikāni gahapati
āyasmantaṃ Mahā-Kaccānaṃ etad avoca|| Vuttam idam
bhante Bhagavatā atthakavaggike Māgandīya-paṇhe||⁴

Okam pahāya aniketasāri||

Gāme akubbam ⁵ muni santhavāni||⁶

Kāmehi ritto apurakkharāno||

Kathaṃ na viggayha janena kayirā ti||

Imassa nu kho bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena ⁷ bhāsitaṃ ¹
kathaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabo ti||

4-7 Rūpadhātu kho gahapati viññāṇassa oko|| rūpadhā-
turāgavinibaddhaṇca ⁷ pana viññāṇam okasārīti vuccati||
Vedanādhātu kho gahapati viññāṇassa oko|| vedanādhātu-
rāgavinibaddhaṇca pana viññāṇam okasārīti vuccati||

¹ Sr.3 omits ca

² Sr.3 na kho

³ B kulaghare papāte always

⁴ B māgaṇṭhiya°

⁵ B akrubbam always

⁶ B sandhavā° always

⁷ B °bandhaṇca always

Saññādhātu kho gahapati viññāṇassa oko|| saññādhātu-rāgavinibaddhañca pana viññāṇam okasārīti vuccati||
 Saṅkhāradhātu kho gahapati viññāṇassa oko|| saṅkhāradhāturaṅgavinibaddhañca pana viññāṇam okasārīti vuccati||

Evam kho gahapati okasārī hoti||

8 Kathaṃ ca gahapati¹ anokasārī hoti||

9 Rupadhātuyā kho gahapati yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā|| te Tathāgatassa pahīnā uccinnamulā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā|| Tasmā Tathāgato anokasārīti vuccati||

10 Vedanādhātuyā kho gahapati||

11 Saññādhātuyā kho gahapati||

12 Saṅkhāradhātuyā kho gahapati¹ ||

13 Viññāṇadhātuyā kho gahapati yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi² anuppādadhammā|| Tasmā Tathāgato anokasārīti vuccati||

14 Evam kho gahapati anokasārī hoti||

15 Kathaṃ ca gahapati niketasārī hoti||

Rūpanimittaniketasāravini-bandhā² kho gahapati niketasārī ti vuccati|| Saddanimitta|| la|| Gandhanimitta|| Rasanimitta|| Phoṭṭhabbanimitta|| Dhammanimittaniketasāravini-bandhā³ kho gahapati niketasārī ti vuccati||

16 Kathaṃ ca gahapati aniketasārī hoti⁴||

Rūpanimittaniketasāravini-bandhā kho gahapati Tathāgatassa pahīnā uccinnamulā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā|| Tasmā Tathāgato aniketasārī ti vuccati||

Saddanimitta|| pe|| Gandhanimitta|| Rasanimitta|| Phoṭṭhabbanimitta||

Dhammanimittaniketa sāravini-bandhā kho gahapati Tathāgatassa pahīnā uccinnamulā tālavatthukatā anabhāva-

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² B °niketavisāra° always; S³ °niketavihārība° here only

³ S¹⁻³ baddhā always

⁴ This phrase is missing in S¹⁻³

katā āyatim anuppādadhammā||| Tasmā Tathāgato
aniketasārī ti vuccati|||

17 Evaṃ kho gahapati aniketasārī hoti|||

18 Kathaṃ ca gahapati gāme ¹ santhavajāto hoti||

Idha gahapati ekacco gihīhi ² samsattho viharati||
sahanandī sahasokī sukhitesu sukhito dukkhitesu dukkhito
uppannesu kiccakaraṇīyesu attanā tesu ³ yogam āpajjati|||
Evaṃ kho gahapati gāme ¹ santhavajāto hoti|||

19 Kathaṃ ca gahapati gāme na santhavajāto hoti|||

Idha gahapati bhikkhu gihīhi ² asamsattho viharati|| na
sahanandī na sahasokī na sukhitesu sukhito na dukkhitesu
dukkhito uppannesu kiccakaraṇīyesu na attanā tesu yogam
āpajjati||| Evaṃ ⁴ kho gahapati gāme na santhavajāto ti|||

20 Kathaṃ ca gahapati kāmehi aritto ⁵ hoti||

Idha gahapati ekacco kāmesu avigatarāgo hoti ⁶ avigata-
chando avigatapemo avigatapipāso avigataparilāho avigata-
taṇho||| Evaṃ kho gahapati kāmehi aritto hoti|||

21 Kathaṃ ca gahapati kāmehi ritto hoti|||

Idha gahapati ekacco kāmesu vigatarāgo hoti|| vigata-
chando vigatapemo vigatapipāso vigataparilāho vigata-
taṇho||| Evaṃ kho gahapati kāmehi ritto hoti|||

22 Kathaṃ ca gahapati purakkharāno hoti||

Idha gahapati ekaccassa evaṃ hoti||| Evaṃrūpo siyam
anāgatam addhānam evaṃvedano siyam anā° evaṃsañño
siyam|| la|| evaṃsaṅkhāro siyam anā° evaṃviññāno siyam
anāgatam addhānanti||| Evaṃ kho gahapati purakkha-
rāno hoti||| ⁷

23 Kathaṃ ca gahapati apurakkharāno hoti||

Idha gahapati ekaccassa ⁸ evaṃ hoti|| Evaṃrūpo
siyam anāgatam addhānam|| la|| Evaṃvedano siyam||
Evaṃsañño siyam|| Evaṃsaṅkhāro siyam|| Evaṃviñ-

¹ S¹⁻³ insert na ² B gihī ³ S¹⁻³ vo always

⁴ S¹⁻³ add ca ⁵ S³ ritto ⁶ As above (p. 7 n. 3)

⁷ The paragraph 22 is to be found in B only

⁸ Omitted by S¹⁻³ who give the negative clause, but
without using the negative word

ñāṇo siyam anāgatam addhānan ti||| Evam kho gahapati apurakkharāno hoti|||

24 Kathaṇca gahapati katham viggayha janena kattā hoti|||

Idha gahapati ekacco evarūpim katham¹ kattā hoti||| Na tvam imaṃ dhammavinayam ājānāsi aham imaṃ dhammavinayam ājānāmi kiṃ tvam imaṃ dhammavinayam ājānissasi|| micchāpaṭipanno tvam asi aham asmi sammāpa-ṭipanno|| pure vacanīyam pacchā avaca pacchā vacanīyam pure avaca|| sahitam me asahitan te adhicinṇan² te viparāvattam|| āropito³ te vādo caravādappamokkhāya⁴ niggahito si nibbeṭhehi⁵ vā sace pahositi||| Evam kho gahapati katham viggayha janena kattā hoti|||

25 Katham ca gahapati katham na⁶ viggayha janena kattā hoti||

Idha gahapati bhikkhu na evarūpim¹ katham kattā hoti||| Na tvam imaṃ dhammavinayam ājānāsi|| la|| nibbeṭhehi vā sace pahosī ti||| Evam kho gahapati katham na⁶ viggayha janena kattā hoti|||

26 Iti kho gahapati yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā attha-kavaggike Māgaṇḍiya-paṇhe⁷ |||

Okam pahāya aniketasārī||
Gāme akubbam muni santhavāni||
Kāmehi ritto apurakkharāno||
Katham na viggayha janena kayirā ti|||

Imassa kho gahapati Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evam vitthārena attho datṭhabbo ti|||

4 (4) *Haliddikāni* (2)

1 Evam me sutam|| ekaṃ samayam āyasmā Mahā-Kaccāno Avantīsu viharati kuraraghare pavatte pabbate|||

¹ B orūpi° ² S³ avicinṇan ³ S³ further on ārocito

⁴ S³ has vara°; further on cara°

⁵ B nibbedhehi always

⁶ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁷ B Māgaṇḍiya°

2 Atha kho Hālidikāni gahapati yenāyasmā Mahā-Kaccāno|| la||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Hālidikāni gahapati āyasmantaṃ Mahā-Kaccānaṃ etad avoca|||

4 Vuttam idam bhante Bhagavatā Sakkapañhe||| Ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttā|| te accanta-
niṭṭhā accantayogakkhemino accantabrahmacārino accanta-
pariyosānā seṭṭhā devamanussānaṃ ti|||

Imassa nu kho bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ
kathaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti|||

5 Rūpadhātuyā kho gahapati yo chando yo rāgo yā
nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhini-
vāsānusayā|| tesam khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā
cittaṃ suvimuttan-ti vuccati|||

6 Vedanādhātuyā kho gahapati|| pe||

7 Saññādhātuyā kho gahapati||

8 Saṅkhārādhātuyā kho gahapati||

9 Viññāṇadhātuyā kho gahapati yo chando yo rāgo yā
nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhini-
vesānusayā|| tesam khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā
cittaṃ suvimuttan ti vuccati|||

10 Iti kho gahapati yaṃ taṃ vuttam Bhagavatā Sak-
kapañhe||| Ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā taṇhāsaṅkhayavi-
muttā¹|| te accantaniṭṭhā accantayogakkhemino accanta-
brahmacārino accantapariyosānā seṭṭhā devamanussānaṃ
ti||| Imassa kho gahapati Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhā-
sitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti|||

5 (5) Samādhi

1 Evam me sutam|| la|| Sāvattṭhiyam||

2 Tatrā kho|| la|| etad avoca||| Samādhim bhikkhave
bhāvētha|| samāhito bhikkhave bhikkhu yathābhūtaṃ
pajānāti|||

3 Kiṃca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| Rūpassa samuda-
yaṇ ca atthagamaṇ ca|| vedanāya samudayaṇca atthagamaṇ

¹ Sr.³ °saṅkhaye°

ca|| saññāya samudayañca atthagamañ ca|| sañkhārānaṃ samudayañca atthagamañ ca|| viññāṇassa samudayañca atthagamañ ca||

4 Ko ca bhikkhave rūpassa samudayo|| ko vedanāya samudayo|| ko saññāya samudayo|| ko sañkhārānaṃ samudayo|| ko viññāṇassa samudayo||

5 Idha bhikkhave abhinandati¹ abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| kiñca abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati||

6 Rūpaṃ abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa rūpaṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandi|| Yā rūpe nandi tad upādānaṃ|| tassupādānapaccayā bhavo|| bhavapaccayā jāti|| jātipaccayā jarā-maraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti||

7-9 Vedanaṃ abhinandati|| la|| Saññaṃ abhinandati|| pe|| Sañkhāre abhinandati||²

10 Viññāṇaṃ abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa viññāṇaṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandi|| Yā viññāṇe nandi tadupādānaṃ|| tassupādānapaccayā bhavo|| bhavapaccayā jāti|| jātipaccayā|| la|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti||

11 Ayam bhikkhave rūpassa samudayo|| °vedanāya °saññāya|| °sañkhārānaṃ|| ayam viññāṇassa samudayo||

12 Ko ca bhikkhave rūpassa atthagamo|| ko vedanāya|| ko sañkhārānaṃ|| ko viññāṇassa atthagamo||

Idha bhikkhave nābhinandati nābhivadati nājhosāya tiṭṭhati|| Kiñca nābhinandati nābhivadati nājhosāya tiṭṭhati||

13 Rūpaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa rūpaṃ anabhinandato³ anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato yā rūpe nandi sā nirujjhati|| Tassa nandinirodhā upādānanirodho|| upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho|| la||² Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti||

14 Vedanaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa vedanaṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anaj-

¹ S¹-3 °nandanti ² Complete in S¹-3 ³ S¹-3 °nandito always

jhosāya tiṭṭhato yā vedanāya nandi sā nirujjhati||| Tassa nandinirodhā upādānanirodho|| upādānanirodhā bhavanirodhō|| bhavanirodhā|| pe|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti|||

15 Saññā nābhinandati|| pe||

16 Saṅkhāre nābhinandati nābhivadati nājhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa saṅkhāre anabhinandato anabhivadato anaj-jhosāya tiṭṭhato yā saṅkhāresu nandi sā nirujjhati||| Tassa nandinirodhā upādānanirodho|| upādānanirodhā|| pe|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti|||

17 Viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa viññāṇaṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anaj-jhosāya tiṭṭhato yā viññāṇe nandi sā nirujjhati||| Tassa nandinirodhā upādānanirodho|| la||| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti|||

18 Ayam bhikkhave rūpassa atthagamo|| ayam vedanāya atthagamo|| ayam saññāya atthagamo|| ayam saṅkhārānam atthagamo|| ayam viññāṇassa atthagamo ti|||

6 (6) Paṭisallāṇā

1 Sāvatti|| Tatra kho|| voca|||

2 Paṭisallāṇe¹ bhikkhave yogam āpajjatha paṭisallīno² bhikkhave bhikkhu yathā bhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

3 Kiñca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| Rūpassa samudayañca atthagamañ ca|| Vedanāya samudayañca atthagamañ ca|| Saṅkhārānaṃ samudayañca atthagamañ ca||

4 Yathā pathamasutte tathā vitthāretabbo||| 3

7 (7) Upādāparitassanā

1 Sāvatti||| Tatra kho|| voca|||

2 Upādāparitassanaṃ⁴ ca vo bhikkhave dessissāmi|| anupādā-⁵aparitassanaṃ⁵ ca||| Taṃ suṇātha|| sādhu-kam manasi karotha bhāsissāmīti|||

¹ S³ °sallāṇo

² S¹⁻³ pati°; B °sallāno

³ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁴ S¹⁻³ upādāna° always

⁵ S³ anupādāna always

Evam bhanteti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum|||

3 Bhagavā etad avoca|||

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave upādā-paritassanā hoti|||

4 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisānam adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinito rūpam attato samanupassati|| rūpavantam vā attānam attani vā rūpam rupasmim vā attānam||| Tassa taṃ rūpam¹ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā² rūpavipariṇāmānuparivatti³ viññāṇam hoti|| tassa⁴ rūpavipariṇāmānuparivattajā⁵ paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittam pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekhavā ca upādāya ca⁶ paritassati|||

5 Vedanam attato samanupassati vedanāvantam vā attānam attani vā vedanam vedanāya vā attānam||| Tassa sā vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa vedanāpariṇāmaññathābhāvā² vedanāpariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇam hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittam pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekhavā ca upādāya ca paritassati|||

6 Saññam|| pe||

7 Saṅkhāre attato samanupassati|| saṅkhāravantam vā attānam attani vā saṅkhāre saṅkhāresu vā attānam||| Tassa te saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā honti|| tassa saṅkhāravipariṇāmaññathābhāvā saṅkhāravipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇam hoti|| tassa saṅkhāravipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittam pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekhavā ca upādāya ca paritassati|||

8 Viññāṇam attato samanupassati|| viññāṇavantam vā attānam attani vā viññāṇam viññāṇasmim vā attānam||| Tassa taṃ viññāṇam vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa

¹ S¹⁻³ rūpa

² S¹⁻³ omit bhāvā

³ S¹⁻³ rūpā^o

⁴ S³ inserts nāma

⁵ B °parivattijā always

⁶ S³ upādāyam

viññāṇapariṇāmaññāthābhāvā viññāṇavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti|| tassa ¹ viññāṇavipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekhavā ca upādāya ca paritassati||

9 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave upādā-paritassanā ² hoti||

10 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave anupādā-āparitassanā hoti||

11 Idha bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisa-dhammassa kovido sappurisa-dhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam vā attānaṃ na attāni vā rūpaṃ na rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ|| Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññāthābhāvā na rūpavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti|| tassa ³ rūpavipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso apariyādānā na ceva ⁴ uttāsavā hoti na vighātavā na apekhavā anupādāya ca na paritassati||

12 Na vedanaṃ attato samanupassati|| na vedanāvantam vā ⁵ attānaṃ na attāni vā ⁵ vedanaṃ na vedanāya vā ⁵ attānaṃ|| Tassa sā vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇāmaññāthābhāvā na vedanāvipariṇāmānuparivattiviññāṇaṃ hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso apariyādānā na ceva uttāsavā hoti na vighātavā na apekhavā anupādāya ca na paritassati||

13 Na saññaṃ ⁶ pe||

14 Na saṅkhāre attato samanupassati|| na saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attāni vā saṅkhāre na saṅkhāresu vā attānaṃ|| tassa te saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā honti|| tassa saṅkhāravipariṇāmaññāthābhāvā na saṅkhāravipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti|| tassa saṅkhāravipariṇā-

¹ S¹⁻³ tasmiṃ

² S¹⁻³ upādāya°

³ B inserts na omitting it after cittaṃ here and further on

⁴ S¹⁻³ ca

⁵ S¹⁻³ omit vā here and further on

⁶ S¹⁻³ saññāya

mānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso अपariyādānā na ceva uttāsavā hoti na vighātavā na apekhavā anupādāya ca na paritas-sati||

15 Navīññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati|| na viññāṇavantam vā attānaṃ|| la|| Tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā na viññāṇavipariṇāmaṇuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti|| tassa ¹ viññāṇavipariṇāmaṇuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso अपariyādānā na ceva uttāsavā hoti na vighātavā na apekhavā anupādāya ca na paritassati||

16 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave anupādā-aparitassanā ² hotīti||

8 (8) Upādā-paritassanā (2)

1 Sāvatti|| ³

2 Upādā-paritassanañ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi anupādā-aparitassanañ ca|| taṃ suṇātha||

3 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave upādā-paritassanā hoti||

4 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano Rūpaṃ etaṃ mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attāti samanupassati|| Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā ⁴ uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

5 Vedanaṃ etaṃ mama|| la||

6 Saññaṃ etaṃ mama||

7 Saṅkhare etaṃ mama||

8 Viññāṇaṃ etaṃ mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attā ti samanupassati|| tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

9 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave upādā-paritassanā hoti||

10 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave anupādā aparitassanā hoti||

¹ S¹⁻³ insert taṃ ; B having na as usual

² S¹⁻³ anupādāya ³ S¹⁻³ add-tatra—voca—always

⁴ S¹⁻³ tassa taṃ rūpaṃ pariṇāma°

11 Idha bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako Rūpaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti samanupassati|| Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpa-vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

12 Vedanaṃ netam mama||

13 Saññaṃ netam mama||

14 Sankhārā netam mama||

15 Viññānaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti samanupassati|| tassa taṃ viññānaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññānavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

16 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave anupādā-āparitassanā hotīti||

9 (9) *Atītānāgatapaccuppanna* (1)

1 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

2 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ atītānāgataṃ|| Ko pana vādo paccuppannassa||| Evaṃ passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atitasmim rūpasmim anapekho hoti|| anāgataṃ rūpaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppannassa rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti|||

3 Vedanā aniccā|| la||

4 Saññā aniccā|| pe||

5 Saṅkhārā aniccā atītānāgatā|| Ko pana vādo paccuppannānaṃ||| Evaṃ passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītesu saṅkhāresu anapekho hoti|| anāgate saṅkhāre nābhinandati|| paccuppannānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti|||

6 Viññānaṃ aniccaṃ atītānāgataṃ|| ko pana vādo paccuppannassa||| Evaṃ passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atitasmim viññānaasmim anapekho hoti|| anāgataṃ viññānaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppannassa viññānassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hotīti|||

10 (10) *Atītānāgatapaccuppanna* (2)

1 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

2 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave dukkham atītānāgataṃ|| ko pana

vādo paccuppannessa||| Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ rūpasmiṃ anapekho hoti|| anāgatam rūpaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppannessa rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti|||

3 Vedanā dukkhā|| pe||

4 Saññā dukkhā|||

5 Saṅkhārā dukkhā|||

6 Viññānam dukkham atītānāgatam|| ko vādo paccuppannessa||| Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ viññānasmim anapekho hoti|| anāgatam viññānam nābhinandati|| paccuppannessa viññānassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti|||

11 (11) Atītānāgatapaccuppanna (8)

1 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

2 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave anattā atītānāgatam|| ko pana vādo paccuppannessa||| Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ rūpasmiṃ anapekho hoti|| anāgatam rūpaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppannessa rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti||

3 Vedanā anattā|||

4 Saññā anattā|||

5 Saṅkhārā anattā|||

6 Viññānam anattā atītānāgatam|| ko pana vādo paccuppannessa||| Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ viññānasmim anapekho hoti|| anāgatam viññānam nābhinandati|| paccuppannessa viññānassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti ti|||

Nakulapituvaggo pathamo||| ¹

Tassuddānam||| ²

Nakulapitā Devadahā||

Dve pi ³ Haliddikāni ca||

Samādhi Patisallānā|| ⁴

¹ S_{1.3} °vaggam paṭhamam

³ Omitted by S_{1.3}

² S_{1.3} tatruḍo

⁴ S₃ °sallānam

Upādā paritassanā duve||¹
 Atitānāgatapaccuppannā||²
 Vaggo tena vuccati||

CHAPTER II ANICCAVAGGO DUTIYO

12 (1) *Aniccam*

1 Evam me sutam|| Sāvatthiyam||
 2 Tatra kho|||³
 3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccam|| pe||
 4-6 Vedanā aniccā|| Saññā aniccā|| Saṅkhārā aniccā||
 Viññāṇam aniccam||

7 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim
 pi nibbindati|| Vedanāya pi nibbindati|| Saññāya pi
 nibbindati|| Saṅkhāresu pi nibbindati|| Viññāṇasmim pi
 nibbindati|| nibbindam virajjati virāgā vimuccati vimut-
 tasmim vimuttam iti ñāṇam hoti||| Khīṇā jāti vusitam
 brahmacariyam katam karanīyam nāparam itthattāyāti
 pajānātiti|||

13 (2) *Dukkham*

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra|| voca|||⁴
 3-7 Rūpam bhikkhave dukkham|| Vedanā dukkhā||
 Saññā dukkhā|| Saṅkhārā dukkhā|| Viññāṇam duk-
 kham|||
 8 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātiti|||

14 (3) *Anattā*

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra|| voca|||
 3-7 Rūpam bhikkhave anattā|| Vedanā anattā|| Saññā
 anattā|| Saṅkhārā anattā|| Viññāṇam anattā|||
 4 Evam passam bhikkhave||| nāparam itthattāyāti pajā-
 nātiti|||⁵

¹ S³ dve² S¹⁻³ atitānāgatam tīni (S¹ oṇi)³ S¹⁻³ add voca⁴ Tatra—voca—is to be found in S¹⁻³ only, always⁵ Complete in B

15 (4) *Yad anicca (1)*

1-2 Sāvattihi||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccam|| ~~yad aniccam taṃ dukkham|| yaṃ dukkham tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam~~
 mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti||| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

4 Vedanā aniccā|| yad aniccam taṃ dukkham|| yaṃ dukkham tad anattā|| Yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso
 ham asmi na meso attāti||| Evam etaṃ¹ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

5 Saññā aniccā|||

6 Saṅkhārā aniccā|||²

7 Viññāṇam aniccam|| yad aniccam taṃ dukkham|| yaṃ dukkham tad anattā|| Yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso
 ham asmi na me so attā ti||| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

8 Evam passam|| la|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

16 (5) *Yad anicca (2)*

1-2 Sāvattihi||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave dukkham|| yaṃ dukkham tad anattā||
 yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so
 attāti||| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

4 Vedanā dukkhā|||²

5 Saññā dukkhā|||

6 Saṅkhārā dukkhā|||

7 Viññāṇam dukkhā|| yaṃ dukkham tad anattā|| yad
 anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti|||
 Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

8 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

17 (6) *Yad anicca (3)*

1-2 Sāvattihi||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam

¹ S¹ evamevatam ; B evammetam² Complete in S¹-3

mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| Evam etaṃ
yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam||

4-5-6 Vedanā anattā¹|| Sañña anattā|| Saṅkhārā anat-
tā||¹

7 Viññāṇam anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama
neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam||

8 Evam passam bhikkhave|| la|| nāparam itthattāyāti
pajānātīti||

18 (7) Hetu (1)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo
rūpassa uppādāya so pi anicco|| aniccasambhūtaṃ bhik-
khava rūpaṃ kuto niccam bhavissatīti||

4 Vedanā aniccā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo vedanāya
uppādāya so pi anicco|| aniccasambhūtā bhikkhave vedanā
kuto niccā bhavissati||²

5 Sañña aniccā|| pe||

6 Saṅkhārā aniccā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo saṅkhārā-
nam uppādāya so pi anicco|| aniccasambhūtā bhikkhave
saṅkhārā kuto niccā bhavissanti||

7 Viññāṇam aniccaṃ|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo viññā-
ṇassa uppādāya so pi anicco|| aniccasambhūtaṃ bhikkhave
viññāṇam kuto niccam bhavissati||

8 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

19 (8) Hetu (2)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave dukkhaṃ|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo
rūpassa uppādāya so pi dukkho|| dukkhasambhūtaṃ bhik-
khava rūpaṃ kuto sukham bhavissati||

4 Vedanā dukkhā|| pe||

5 Sañña dukkhā||

6 Saṅkhārā dukkhā||¹

¹ Complete in S¹.3

² S¹.3 bhavissatīti

7 Viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo viññāṇassa uppādāya so pi dukkho|| dukkhasambhūtaṃ bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ kuto sukhaṃ bhavissati||

8 Evaṃ passaṃ|| pe|| nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

20 (9) Hetu (3)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave ānattā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo rūpassa uppādāya so pi anattā|| anattasambhūtaṃ bhikkhave rūpaṃ kuto attā bhavissati||

4-6 Vedanā anattā||¹ Saññā anattā|| Saṅkhārā anattā||¹

7 Viññāṇaṃ anattā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo viññāṇassa uppādāya so pi anattā|| anattasambhūtaṃ bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ kuto attā bhavissati||

8 Evaṃ passaṃ|| la|| nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

21 (10) Ānanda

1 Sāvattiyam ārāme||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Nirodho nirodho ti bhante vuccati|| Katamesānaṃ kho bhante dhammānaṃ nirodhā² nirodho ti vuccatīti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Ānanda aniccaṃ saṅkhatam paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ³ nirodhadhammaṃ|| tassa nirodhā nirodho ti vuccati||

5 Vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā tassa nirodhā⁴ nirodho ti⁵ vuccati||⁶

6-7 Saññā aniccā¹ Saṅkhārā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccas-

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

³ S¹ virāgu° always

⁵ S¹⁻³ nirodhāti

² B nirodho always

⁴ S¹⁻³ insert tassa

⁶ S¹ pavuccati

muppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā
nirodhadhammā tesam nirodhā nirodho ti vuccati|||

8 Viññānam aniccam saṅkhatam paṭicasamuppannam
khayadhammam vayadhammam virāgadhammam niro-
dhadhammam tassa nirodhā nirodho ti vuccati|||

9 Imesam kho Ānanda dhammānam nirodhā nirodho ti
vuccati|||

Aniccavaggo dutiyo|||

Tatruddānam|||

Aniccam Dukkham Anattā ca ¹||

Yad aniccā ² apare tayo||

Hetunā pi tayo vuttā||

Ānandena ca te dasā ti|||³

CHAPTER III BHĀRAVAGGO TATIYO

22 (1) Bhāram

1-2 Sāvattthiyam||| Tatra kho|||

3 Bhāram ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi|| bhārahāram ⁴ ca
bhārādānam ca bhāranikkhepanaṇca|| tam suṇātha|||

4 Katamo bhikkhave bhāro|||

Pañcupādānakkhandhā tissa vacanīyam|| katame pañca|||
Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho
saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārurupādānakkhandho viññānu-
pādānakkhandho|| ayam vuccati bhikkhave bhāro|||

5 Katamo ca bhikkhave bhārahāro||⁵ Puggalo tissa
vacanīyam|| yoyam ⁶ āyasmā evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto|| ayam
vuccati bhikkhave bhārahāro|||⁷

¹ S¹ ya ; omitted by S³ ² S¹⁻³ anattā instead of yadaniccā

³ S¹⁻³ pūrito vaggo instead of catedasāti

⁴ S¹ bhāramhāram

⁵ S¹ bhārā°, the last ā being erased

⁶ B svāyam

⁷ S³ bhārā° corrected to bhara°

6 Katamaṃ ca bhikkhave bhārādānaṃ||

Yāyam taṇhā ponobhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatra tatrabhinandini|| seyyathidaṃ kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhava-taṇhā|| idam vuccati bhikkhave bhārādānaṃ||

7 Katamañca bhikkhave bhāranikkhepanaṃ ||¹ yo tassā-yeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo|| idam vuccati bhikkhave bhāranikkhepanaṃ ti||

8 Idam avoca Bhagavā|| idam vatvāna Sugato athā-param etad avoca satthā||

Bhārā have pañcakkhandhā||
bhārahāro² ca puggalo||
bhārādānaṃ dukkhaṃ loke||
bhāranikkhepanaṃ sukhaṃ|| 1 ||

Nikkhipitvā garuṃ bhāram||
aññaṃ bhāram ānādiya³||
samūlaṃ taṇhaṃ abbhuyha||
nicchāto parinibbuto ti|| 2 ||

23 (2) *Pariñña*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Pariññeyye ca bhikkhave dhamme desissāmi pariññaṃ|| taṃ suṇātha||

4 Katame ca⁴ bhikkhave pariññeyyā dhammā|| Rupam bhikkhave pariññeyyo dhammo|| vedanā pariññeyyo dhammo|| saññā pariññeyyo dhammo|| saṅkhārā pariññeyyo dhammo|| viññāṇam pariññeyyo dhammo|| Ime vuccanti bhikkhave pariññeyyā dhammā⁵||

5 Katamā ca bhikkhave pariññā⁶|| Yo bhikkhave rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave pariññāti||

24 (3) *Parijānaṃ (or Abhijānaṃ)*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

¹ S¹ bhārā^o ² S¹⁻³ bhārā^o ³ S¹ odiya; S³ odiyam

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³ ⁵ S¹⁻³ omit dhammā ⁶ S¹⁻³ add ti

3 Rūpam bhikkhave anabhi jānam aparijānam¹ avirā-jayaṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya||

4 Vedanam anabhi jānam|| pe||

5-6 Saññam anabhi jānam|| Saṅkhāre anabhi jānam||¹

7 Viññāṇam anabhi jānam aparijānam avirājayam appa-jahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya||

8 Rūpañca kho bhikkhave abhi jānam pari jānam virā-jayaṃ pajahaṃ bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya||

9-11 Vedanam abhi jānam|| Saññam||² Saṅkhāre||²

12 Viññāṇam abhi jānam pari jānam virājayam pajahaṃ bhabbo dukkhakkhayāyāti||

25 (4) Chandarāga

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Yo bhikkhave rūpasmim chandarāgo tam pajahatha|| Evam taṃ rūpam pahīnam bhavissati ucchinnamūlaṃ tālā-vatthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ||

3 Yo vedanāya chandarāgo tam pajahatha|| Evam sā-vedanā pahīnā bhavissati ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā||

4 Yo saññāya chandarāgo||

5 Yo saṅkhāresu chandarāgo tam pajahatha||³ Evam te saṅkhārā pahīnā bhavissanti ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthu-katā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā||

6 Yo viññāṇasmim chandarāgo tam pajahatha|| Evam taṃ viññāṇam pahīnam bhavissati ucchinnamūlaṃ tālā-vatthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim anuppādadhamman-ti||

26 (5) Assādo (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Pubbe⁴ me bhikkhave sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattassa sato etad ahosi||

4 Ko nu kho rūpassa assādo ko ādinavo kiṃ nissara-ṇam|| Ko vedanāya|| Ko saññāya|| Ko saṅkhārānaṃ|| Ko viññāṇassa assādo ko ādinavo kiṃ nissaraṇan ti||

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ add abhi jānam

³ S¹⁻³ omit yo saṅkhāresu^o

⁴ S³ adds va

5 Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad ahosi|||

6 Yaṃ kho rūpaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanas-saṃ|| ayaṃ rūpaṃ assādo||| Yaṃ rūpaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ|| ayaṃ rūpaṃ ādinavo||| Yo rūpasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ|| idaṃ rūpaṃ nissaraṇaṃ||

7 Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca|||¹

8 Yaṃ saññaṃ paṭicca|||

9 Yaṃ saṅkhāre paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ|| ayaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ assādo||| Yaṃ² saṅkhārā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā|| ayaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ ādinavo||| Yo saṅkhāresu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ|| idaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ|||

10 Yaṃ viññānaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanas-saṃ|| ayaṃ viññānaṃ assādo||| Yaṃ viññānaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ|| ayaṃ viññānaṃ ādinavo||| Yo viññānaṃsmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ|| idaṃ viññānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ|||

11 Yāva kiṇcāham³ bhikkhave imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ evaṃ assādaṃ ca assādato ādina-vañca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābhaññāsimi⁴ neva tāvāham bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhim abhisambud-dhoti⁵ paccaññāsimi|||

12 Yato ca khvāham⁶ bhikkhave imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ evaṃ assādaṃ ca assādato ādinavaṃ ca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ ab-bhaññāsimi|| aññāham bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajāya sadevamanus-sāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhim abhisambuddhoti pac-caññāsimi|||

13 Nānaṃ pana me dassanaṃ udapādi Akuppā me cetovimutti⁷ ayaṃ antimā jāti natthidāni punabbhavoti|||

¹ Complete in B

² B yo

³ B kiṇcāham always

⁴ B na^o; S¹ na a^o

⁵ S¹⁻³ omits ti here and further on

⁶ S¹⁻³ khoham

⁷ S¹⁻³ omit ceto here and further on

27 (6) Assādo (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpassāham bhikkhave assādapariyesanam acarim|| yo rūpassa assādo tad ajjhagamam|| Yāvatā rūpassa assādo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho|||

4 Rūpassāham bhikkhave ādinavapariyesanam acarim|| yo rūpassa ādinavo tad ajjhagamam|| yāvatā rūpassa ādinavo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho|||

5 Rūpassāham bhikkhave nissaraṇapariyesanam acarim|| yaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇam tad ajjhagamam|| yāvatā rūpassa nissaraṇam paññāya me taṃ sudiṭṭham|||

6-8 Vedanāyāham bhikkhave¹|||

9-11 Saññāyāham bhikkhave|||

12-14 Saṅkhārānāham bhikkhave¹|||

15 Viññāṇassāham bhikkhave assādapariyesanam acarim|| yo viññāṇassa assādo tad ajjhagamam|| yāvatā viññāṇassa assādo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho|||

16 Viññāṇassāham bhikkhave ādinavapariyesanam acarim|| yo viññāṇassa ādinavo tad ajjhagamam|| yāvatā viññāṇassa ādinavo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho|||

17 Viññāṇassāham bhikkhave nissaraṇapariyesanam acarim|| yaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇam tad ajjhagamam|| yāvatā viññāṇassa nissaraṇam paññāya me taṃ sudiṭṭham|||

18-19 Yāva kīvañcāham bhikkhave imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam assādañca assādato ādinavañca ādinavato nissaraṇañca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābhāññāsim|| gha|| abbhāññāsim|||

20 Nāṇaṇca pana me dassanam udapādi Akuppā me cetovimutti|| ayam antimā jāti|| natthidāni punabbhavo ti|||

28 (7) Assādo (3)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 No cedam bhikkhave rūpassa assādo abhavissa|| na

¹ Complete in S¹-3

yidaṃ sattā rūpasmiṃ sārājjeyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi rūpassa assādo|| tasmā sattā rūpasmiṃ sārāj-janti|||

4 No cedam bhikkhave rūpassa ādinavo abhavissa|| nayidaṃ sattā rūpasmiṃ nibbindeyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi rūpassa ādinavo|| tasmā sattā rūpasmiṃ nibbindanti|||

5 No cedam bhikkhave rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ abhavissa|| nayidaṃ sattā rūpasmā¹ nissareyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ|| tasmā sattā rūpasmā nissaranti|||

6-8 No cedam bhikkhave vedanāya²|||

9-11 No cedam bhikkhave saññāya|| pe||

12-14 No cedam bhikkhave saṅkhārānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ abhavissa³|| nayidaṃ sattā saṅkhārehi nissareyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi saṅkhārānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ|| tasmā sattā saṅkhārehi nissaranti|||

15 No cedam bhikkhave viññāṇassa assādo abhavissa|| na yidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmim sārājjeyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi viññāṇassa assādo|| tasmā sattā viññāṇasmim sārāj-janti|||

16 No cedam bhikkhave viññāṇassa ādinavo abhavissa|| na yidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmim nibbindeyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi viññāṇassa ādinavo|| tasmā sattā viññāṇasmim nibbindanti|||

17 No cedam bhikkhave viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhavissa|| na yidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmā nissareyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ|| tasmā sattā viññāṇasmā nissaranti|||

18 Yāva kīvaṇca bhikkhave imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādā-nakkhandhānaṃ assādaṃ ca assādato ādinavaṃ ca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābbhaññaṃsu|| neva tāva⁴ bhikkhave sattā sadevakā lokā samārakā

¹ S¹⁻³ rūpasmiṃ ; further on (17) viññāṇasmim

² Complete in S¹⁻³

³ So B, perhaps involuntarily ; complete in S¹⁻³

⁴ B tāvāham

sabrahmakā sassamaṇabrāhmaṇipajā sadevamanussā¹ nissatā visaññuttā vippamuttā vimariyādikatena² cetasā viharimsu|||

19 Yato ca kho bhikkhave sattā imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam assādaṃ ca assādato ādinavaṃ ca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ abbaññaṃsu|| atha³ bhikkhave sattā sadevakā lokā samārakā sabrahmakā sassamaṇabrāhmaṇipajā sadevamanussā nissatā visaññuttā vippamuttā vimariyādikatena cetasā viharanti⁴|||

29 (8) Abhinandanam

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Yo bhikkhave rūpaṃ abhinandati dukkhaṃ so abhinandati|| yo dukkhaṃ abhinandati aparimutto so dukkhasmā ti vadāmi|||

4 Yo vedanaṃ abhinandati⁵|||

5 Yo saññaṃ abhinandati|||

6 Yo saṅkhāre abhinandati⁵|||

7 Yo viññāṇaṃ abhinandati dukkhaṃ so abhinandati|| yo dukkhaṃ abhinandati aparimutto so dukkhasmā ti vadāmi|||

8 Yo ca kho bhikkhave rūpaṃ nābhinandati dukkhaṃ so nābhinandati parimutto so dukkhasmā ti vadāmi|||

9 Yo vedanaṃ nābhinandati|| pe||

10 Yo saññaṃ nābhinandati|||

11 Yo saṅkhāre nābhinandati⁵|||

12 Yo viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati dukkhaṃ so nābhinandati|| yo dukkhaṃ nābhinandati parimutto so dukkhasmāti vadāmi|||

30 (9) Uppādaṃ

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Yo bhikkhave rūpassa uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti⁶ pā-

¹ B obhrahmaṇiyā pajāya omanussāya, here and further on ² B vipariyādi° ³ S³ adds kho ⁴ B oviharanti

⁵ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ nibatti here only

tubhāvo dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ̐thiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo|||

4-6 Yo vedanāya¹||| Yo saññāya||| Yo saṅkhārānam¹|||

7 Yo viññāṇassa uppādo ̐thiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ̐thiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo|||

8 Yo ca² bhikkhave rūpassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo|||

9-11 Yo vedanāya|||³ Yo saññāya|||³ Yo saṅkhārānam|||³

12 Yo viññāṇassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamoti|||

31 (10) *Aghamūlaṃ*

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Aghañ ca bhikkhave desissāmi aghamūlañ ca|| taṃ suṇātha|||

4 Katamañca bhikkhave aghaṃ|||

Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aghaṃ|| vedanā aghaṃ|| saññā aghaṃ|| saṅkhārā aghaṃ|| viññāṇaṃ aghaṃ||| Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave aghaṃ|||

5 Katamañ ca bhikkhave aghamūlaṃ||| Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobbhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatra tatrābhinandinī|| seyyathidaṃ Kāmatāṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā||| Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave aghamūlaṃ ti|||

32 (11) *Pabhaṅgu*

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Pabhaṅguṃ ca bhikkhave desissāmi apabhaṅguṃ ca||| Taṃ suṇātha|||

4 Kiñca bhikkhave pabhaṅgu kiñca apabhaṅgu|||

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² S³ adds kho

³ S¹⁻³ add nirodho; S³ omits yo saññāya

5 Rūpam bhikkhave pabhaṅgu|| yo tassa nirodho vūpa-
samo¹ atthagamo idam apabhaṅgu||

6 Vedanā pabhaṅgu|| yo tassā nirodho vūpasamo attha-
gamo idam apabhaṅgu||

7 Saññā pabhaṅgu||

8 Saṅkhārā pabhaṅgu|| yo tesam nirodho vūpasamo
atthagamo idam apabhaṅgu||

9 Viññānam pabhaṅgu|| yo tassa nirodho vūpasamo
atthagamo idam apabhaṅgūti||

Bhāravaggo tatiyo||

Tatruddānam||²

Bhāram Pariññam Parijānam||

Chandarāgam ca catutthakam||

Assādā ca tayo vuttā||

Abhinandanam atthamam||

Uppādam Aghamūlañ ca||

Ekādasamo Pabhaṅgūti||³

CHAPTER IV NATUMHĀKAVAGGO CATUTTHO

33 (1) *Natumhāka* (1)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Yam bhikkhave na tumhākam tam pajahatha|| tam vo
pahīnam hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

4 Kiñca bhikkhave na tumhākam||

5 Rūpam bhikkhave na tumhākam tam pajahatha|| tam
vo pahīnam hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

6 Vedanā na tumhākam tam pajahatha|| sā vo pahīnā
hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

7 Saññā|| pe||

¹ S¹⁻³ upasamo here only

² B udānam only

³ S¹⁻³ Bhāram pariññam abhijānam chandarāgena tayo
ca assādo abhinandanā ca uppādo aghamūlam pabhaṅ-
gūti

8 Saṅkhārā na tumhākaṃ te pajahatha|| te vo pahinā hitāya sukhāya bhavissanti||

9 Viññāṇaṃ na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| tam vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

10 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yam imasmim Jetavane tiṇa-kattha-sākhā-palāsam tam jano hareyya vā daheyya va yathāpaccayaṃ vā kareyya|| api nu tumhākaṃ evaṃ assa Amhe jano harati vā dahati vā yathāpaccayaṃ vā karoti-ti||

No hetam bhante||

Tam kissa hetu||

Na hi no etam bhante attā vā attaniyaṃ vā ti||

11 Evam eva kho bhikkhave rūpaṃ na tumhākaṃ|| tam pajahatha|| tam vo¹ pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati|| Vedanā na tumhākaṃ||² Saññā|| Saṅkhārā na tumhākaṃ|| Viññāṇaṃ na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| tam hi vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissatiti||³

34 (2) *Na tumhākaṃ* (2)⁴

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Yaṃ⁵ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| tam vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

4 Kiṇca bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ||

5 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ|| tam pajahatha|| Tam vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

6-8 Vedanā na tumhākaṃ|| pe|| Saññā na tumhākaṃ|| Saṅkhārā na tumhākaṃ||

9 Viññāṇaṃ na tumhākaṃ|| tam pajahatha|| Tam vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

10 Yam bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| Tam vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissatiti||

35 (3) *Bhikkhu* (1)

1 Sāvatti|| ārāme⁶||

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³ ² Complete in B ³ B bhavissati

⁴ The same as the preceding but for the comparison (§ 10) ⁵ S¹⁻³ add hi ⁶ In S¹⁻³ only

I

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdi||| Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|||

3 Sādhū me¹ bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammam desetu|| yam aham Bhagavato dhammam sutvā eko vūpa-kattho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyanti||| ^m

4 Yam kho bhikkhu anuseti tena saṅkham gacchati|| yam nānuseti na tena saṅkham gacchatīti|||

Aññātam Bhagavā aññātam Sugatāti|||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam² bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti³|||

6 Rūpaṃ ce bhante anuseti tena saṅkham gacchati||| Vedanaṃ ce anuseti tena saṅkham gacchati||| Saññaṃ ce anuseti tena saṅkham gacchati||| Saṅkhāre ce anuseti tena saṅkham gacchati||| Viññānaṃ ce anuseti tena saṅkham gacchati|||

7 Rūpaṃ ce bhante nānuseti na tena saṅkham gacchati|| Vedanaṃ ce⁴|| Saññaṃ ce⁴|| Saṅkhāre ce⁴|| Viññānaṃ ce nānuseti na tena saṅkham gacchati||| Imassa kho ham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti|||

8 Sādhū sādhū bhikkhu|| sādhū kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsi||| Rūpaṃ ce bhikkhu anuseti tena saṅkham gacchati|| vedanaṃ ce|| pe|| saññaṃ ce||| saṅkhāre ce||| viññānaṃ ce anuseti tena saṅkham gacchati||| Rūpaṃ ce bhikkhu nānuseti na tena saṅkham gacchati||| vedanaṃ ce||| saññaṃ ce||| saṅkhāre ce||| viññānaṃ ce nānuseti na tena saṅkham gacchati||| Imassa kho bhikkhave saṅkhit-tena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attho datthabbo ti|||

9 Atha kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinan-

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ tam

³ S¹⁻³ jānāsīti

⁴ Complete in S¹⁻³

ditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā
padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi||

II

10 Atha kho so bhikkhu eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī
pahītaṭṭo viharanto na cirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā-
sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajjanti|| tad anu-
taraṃ brahmacariya-pariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam-
abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi|| Khīṇa jati
vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam ittha-
tāyā ti abbhaññāsi||

11 Aññataro ca pana ¹ so bhikkhu arahatam ahoṣīti||

36 (4) Bhikkhu (2)

1 Sāvatti|| ārāme||

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā pe|| Ekam
antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etaḍ avoca||

3 Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ
desetu yaṃ ahaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpa-
kaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahītaṭṭo vihareyyanti||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu anuseti taṃ anumiyati|| yaṃ
anumiyati tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati|| Yaṃ nānuseti na-
taṃ anumiyati|| yaṃ nānumiyati na tena saṅkhaṃ gac-
chatīti||

Aññātaṃ Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti||

5 Yathā kathaṃ pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena
bhāsitaṃ vitthārena ātthaṃ ājānāsīti||

6 Rūpaṃ ce bhante anuseti taṃ anumiyati|| yaṃ anumi-
yati tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati|| Vedanaṃ ce anuseti||
Saññaṃ ce anuseti|| Saṅkhāre ce anuseti ²|| Viññāṇaṃ
ce anuseti taṃ anumiyati|| yaṃ anumiyati tena saṅkhaṃ
gacchati||

7 Rūpaṃ ce bhante nānuseti na taṃ anumiyati|| yaṃ

¹ Missing in B

² Complete in S¹⁻³ which have saṅkhāraṇce here only and
further on saṅkhāre ca

nānumīyati na tena saṅkham gacchati|| Vedanaṃ ce nānuseti¹|| Saññaṃ ce nānuseti|| Saṅkhāre ce nānuseti|| Viññāṇaṃ ce nānuseti na tam anumīyati|| yaṃ nānumīyati na tena saṅkham gacchati|| Imassa kho ham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmiti||

8 Sādhū sādhū bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsi|| Rūpaṃ ce² bhikkhave anuseti tam anumīyati|| yaṃ anumīyati tena saṅkham gacchati|| Vedanaṃ ce|| pe|| Saññaṃ ce|| Saṅkhāre ce|| Viññāṇaṃ ce bhikkhu anuseti tam anumīyati|| yaṃ anumīyati³ tena saṅkham gacchati|| Rūpaṃ ce bhikkhu nānuseti na tam anumīyati|| yaṃ nānumīyati na tena saṅkham gacchati|| Vedanaṃ ce|| Saññaṃ ce|| Saṅkhāre ce|| Viññāṇaṃ ce nānuseti na tam anumīyati|| yaṃ nānumīyati na tena saṅkham gacchati|| Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabo ti||

9 Atha kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi||

10 Atha kho so bhikkhu eko vūpakatṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto||pe||⁴

11 Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahatam ahoṣiti||

37 (5) *Ānanda* (1)

1 Savatthi|| ārāme||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando|| pa||⁵

3 Ekam antam nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ Bhagavā etad avoca|| Sace tam Ānanda evaṃ puccheyyumaṃ|| Katamesam āvuso Ānanda dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati tñitānaṃ⁶ aññathattam paññāyatīti|| evaṃ puttṭho tvam Ānanda kinti vyākareyyāsīti||

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ ca, S³ always, S¹ almost always

³ S¹⁻³ omit yaṃ anumīyati

⁴ 9-10 are missing in B, being represented by ||la||

⁵ So B; more complete in S¹⁻³ ⁶ B tñitassa always

4 Sace mam bhante evam puccheyyum|| Katamesam āvuso Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyatitī|| evam puṭṭho ham bhante evam vyākareyyam||

5 Rūpassa kho āvuso uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyati|| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānam|| Viññāṇassa uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyati|| Imesaṃ kho āvuso dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyatitī|| Evam puṭṭhāham bhante evam vyākareyyanti||

6 Sādhū sādhu Ānanda|| Rūpassa kho Ānanda uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyati|| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānam|| Viññāṇassa uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyati|| Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyatitī|| Evam puṭṭho tvam Ānanda evam vyākareyyāsīti||

38 (6) *Ānanda* (2)

1-2 Sāvattthi|| ārāme|| Atha kho ayaṃsmā Ānando|| pa||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ Bhagavā etad avoca|| Sace taṃ Ānanda evam puccheyyum|| Katamesaṃ āvuso Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha t̥hitānam¹ aññathattam paññāyittha|| Katamesaṃ dhammānam uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyissati|| Katamesaṃ dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyatitī||

Evam puṭṭho tvam Ānanda kinti vyākareyyāsīti||

4 Sace mam bhante evam puccheyyum|| Katamesam āvuso Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyittha|| Katamesam dhammānam uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati t̥hitā-

¹ B t̥hitassanaṃ in 3-4; elsewhere t̥hitassa always

naṃ aññathattam paññāyissati|| katamesaṃ dhammānam
uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitānam aññathattam
paññāyatitī||| Evam puṭṭho ham bhante evaṃ vyākarey-
yam|||

5 Yaṃ kho āvuso rūpam atitaṃ niruddham vipariṇatam||
tassa uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha t̥hitassa añña-
thattam paññāyittha||| Yā vedanā atitā niruddhā vipari-
ṇatā|| tassā uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha t̥hitāya
aññathattam paññāyittha||| Yā sañña||| Ye saṅkhārā
atitā niruddhā vipariṇatā|| tesam uppādo paññāyittha vayo
paññāyittha t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyittha||| Yaṃ¹
viññāṇam atitaṃ niruddham vipariṇatam|| tassa uppādo
paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha t̥hitassa aññathattam paññā-
yittha|||

Imesaṃ kho āvuso dhammānam uppādo paññāyittha
vayo paññāyittha t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyittha|||

6 Yaṃ kho āvuso rūpam ajātam apātubhūtaṃ|| tassa
uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati t̥hitassa aññathat-
tam paññāyissati||| pe²||| Yaṃ viññāṇam ajātam apātu-
bhūtaṃ|| tassa uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati
t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyissati|||

Imesaṃ kho āvuso dhammānam uppādo paññāyissati
vayo paññāyissati t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyissati|||

7 Yaṃ kho āvuso rūpam jātam pātubhūtaṃ tassa uppādo
paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyati|||
Yā vedanā jātā pātubhūtā|| la|| Yā sañña|| Ye saṅkhārā jātā
pātubhūtā|| tesam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitā-
nam aññathattam paññāyati||| Yaṃ viññāṇam jātam
pātubhūtaṃ tassa uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitassa
aññathattam paññāyati|||

Imesaṃ kho āvuso dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo
paññāyati t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyatitī||| Evam
puṭṭho ham bhante evaṃ vyākareyyan ti|||

8 Sādhū sādhū Ānanda||| Yaṃ kho Ānanda rūpam atī-
taṃ niruddham vipariṇatam|| tassa uppādo paññāyittha
vayo paññāyittha t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyittha||| Yā

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² More complete in B

vedanā|| Yā saññā|| Ye saṅkhārā|| Yaṃ viññāṇam
atitāṃ niruddhaṃ parinātaṃ|| tassa uppādo paññāyittha
vayo paññāyittha t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyittha||
Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyittha vayo
paññāyittha t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyittha||

9 Yaṃ kho Ānanda rūpam ajātaṃ apātubhūtaṃ|| tassa
uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati t̥hitassa aññathat-
tam paññāyissati|| Yā vedanā|| Yā saññā|| Ye saṅ-
kharā|| Yaṃ viññāṇam ajātaṃ apātubhūtaṃ|| tassa uppādo
paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati t̥hitassa aññathattam pañ-
ñāyissati||

Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyis-
sati vayo paññāyissati t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyissati||

10 Yaṃ kho Ānanda rūpam jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ|| tassa
uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitassa aññathattam
paññāyati|| Yā vedanā|| Yā saññā|| Ye saṅkhārā||
Yaṃ viññāṇam jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ|| tassa uppādo paññāyati
vayo paññāyati t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyati||

Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyati
vayo paññāyati t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyati||

11 Evam puṭṭho tvam Ānanda vyākareyyāsi¹||

39 (7) Anudhamma (1)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Dhammānudhammapaṭipannassa bhikkhave bhik-
khuno ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe nibbidā-bahulaṃ
vihareyya|| vedanāya nibbidā-bahulaṃ vihareyya|| saññāya
nibbidā-bahulaṃ vihareyya|| saṅkhāresu nibbidā-bahulaṃ
vihareyya|| viññāṇe nibbidā-bahulaṃ vihareyya||

4 So rūpe nibbidā-bahulaṃ viharanto|| vedanāya|| sañ-
ñāya|| saṅkhāresu nibbidā-bahulaṃ viharanto|| viññāṇe
nibbidā-bahulaṃ viharanto rūpam pari jānāti|| vedanaṃ||
saññam|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇam pari jānāti||

5 So rūpam pari jānaṃ|| vedanaṃ|| saññam|| saṅkhāre||
viññāṇam pari jānaṃ parimuccati² rūpamhā|| parimuccati

¹ S¹-3 vyākareyyāti

² Missing in S¹-3

vedanāya|| pari° saññāya|| pari° saṅkarehi|| pari° viñ-
ñāṇambhā|| pari° jātiyā jarāmaṇena sokehi paridevehi duk-
khehi domanassehi upāyāsehi|| parimuccati dukkhasmā ti
vadāmīti||

40 (8) *Anudhamma* (2)

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra|| voca|||

3-5 Dhammānudhammapaṭipannassa bhikkhave bhik-
khuno ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe aniccānupassī
vihareyya|| la|| parimuccati dukkhasmāti vadāmīti||

41 (9) *Anudhamma* (3)

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra|| voca|||

3-5 Dhammānudhamma|| la|| Yaṃ rūpe dukkhānupassī
vihareyya|| la|| parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmīti||

42 (10) *Anudhamma* (4)

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Dhammānudhammapaṭipannassa bhikkhave bhik-
khuno ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe anattānupassī
vihareyya|| vedanāya|| sannāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇe
anattānupassī vihareyya||

4 So rūpe anattānupassī viharanto|| pe|| rūpam parijā-
nāti|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇam parijā-
nāti||¹

5 So rūpam parijānaṃ|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre||
viññāṇam parijānaṃ parimuccati rūpambhā|| parimuccati
vedanāya|| parimuccati saññāya|| parimuccati saṅkhārehi²||
parimuccati viññāṇambhā|| parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaṇena
sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi|| pari-
muccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmīti||

Natumhākavaggo catuttho||
uddānam||³

¹ More complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ omit pari° saṅkhārehi

³ S¹⁻³ tatraddānam

Natumhākena dve vuttā||
 Bhikkhūhi apare duve|||
 Ānandena ca¹ dve vuttā||
 Anudhammehi dve dukā ti|||

CHAPTER V ATTADĪPAVAGGO PAÑCAMO

43 (1) Attadīpa

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Attadīpā bhikkhave viharatha attasaraṇā anañña-saraṇā dhammadīpā dhammasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā|||

4 Attadīpānam bhikkhave viharatam attasaraṇānam anaññasaraṇānam dhammadīpānam dhammasaraṇānam anaññasaraṇānam yoni yeva² upaparikkhitabbo|| kimjātikā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā kimpahotikā ti³|||

5 Kimjātikā ca bhikkhave sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā kim pahotikā|||

6 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisa-sāram adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisa-dhamme avinito rūpam attato samanupassati|| rūpavantam vā attānam attani vā rūpam rūpasmim vā attānam||| Tassa tam rūpam vipariṇamati aññathā⁴ hoti|| tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|||

7 Vedanam attato samanupassati vedanāvantam va attānam attani vā vedanam vedanāya vā attānam||| Tassa sā⁴ vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā⁵ hoti|| tassa⁶ vedanāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparideva|| la|| upāyāsā|||

8 Saññaṃ attato samanupassati|||

9 Saṅkhāre attato samanupassati||| 7

10 Viññānam attato samanupassati|| viññānavantam vā attānam attani vā viññānam viññānasmim vā attānam|||

¹ Missing in S¹

² B yoniso va

³ S³ kimpahotikā, S¹ kimpahoti

⁴ B adds ca here and further on

⁵ Omitted by S³ ⁶ S¹⁻³ insert sā ⁷ Complete in S¹⁻³

Tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ pariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññāṇapariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

11 Rūpassa tveva bhikkhave aniccatam veditvā vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ||¹ pubbe ceva rūpaṃ etarahi ca sabbam rūpaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammanti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato ye sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā te pahiyanti|| tesam pahānā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ sukhaṃ viharati|| sukham viharaṃ² bhikkhu tadaṅganibbuto ti vuccati||

12 Vedanāya tveva bhikkhave aniccatam veditvā vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ|| pubbe ceva vedanā etarahi ca sabbā vedanā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā ti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato ye sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā te pahiyanti|| tesam pahānā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ sukhaṃ viharati|| sukham viharaṃ bhikkhu tadaṅganibbuto ti vuccati||

13 Saññāya tveva bhikkhave|| pe||

14 Saṅkhārānaṃ tveva bhikkhave aniccatam veditvā vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ|| pubbe ceva saṅkhārā etarahi ca sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā ti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato ye sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā te pahiyanti|| tesam pahānā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ sukhaṃ viharati|| sukham viharaṃ bhikkhu tadaṅganibbutoti vuccati||

15 Viññāṇassa tveva bhikkhave aniccatam veditvā vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ|| pubbe ceva viññāṇaṃ etarahi ca sabbam viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammanti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato ye sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā te pahiyanti|| tesam pahānā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ sukhaṃ viharati|| sukham viharaṃ bhikkhu tadaṅganibbuto ti vuccatī||

44 (2) *Paṭipadā*

1-2 Sāvattī|| Tatra|| voca||

¹ So B ; S¹⁻³ vipariṇāma virāga nirodhaṃ always

² B sukhavihārī always

3 Sakkāyasamudayagāminim ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi sakkāyanirodhagāminim ca ¹ paṭipadam|| tam suṇātha||

4 Katamā ca bhikkhave sakkāya samudayagāminī paṭipadā||

5 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjanc ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurissānam adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati|| rūpavantam vā attānam attani vā rūpam rūpasmim vā attānam||

6-8 Vedanam attato||² Saññam|| Saṅkhāre||²

9 Viññānam attato samanupassati|| viññānavantam vā attānam attani vā viññānam viññānasmim vā attānam||

10 Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayagāminī paṭipadā sakkāyasamudayagāminī paṭipadāti|| Iti idam bhikkhave vuccati dukkhasamudayagāminī samanupassanāti ayam evettha ³ attho||

11 Katamā ca bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭipadā||

12 Idha bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānam dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto sappurissānam dassāvī sappurisdhammassa kovido sappurisdhamme suvinīto na rūpam attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam vā attānam na attani vā rūpam na rūpasmim vā attānam||

13-15 Na vedanam attato|| Na saññam|| Na saṅkhāre||

16 Na viññānam attato samanupassati|| na viññānavantam vā attānam na attani vā viññānam na viññānasmim vā attānam||

17 Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭipadā sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti|| Iti idam bhikkhave vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī samanupassanā ti ayam evettha atthoti||

45 (3) Aniccata (1)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccam|| yad aniccam tam duk-

¹ Missing in B ² Complete in S¹.³ ³ B cevettla always

khaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam
mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti||| Evam etaṃ
yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|| evam etaṃ
sammappaññāya passato cittaṃ virajjati vimuccati anupā-
dāya¹ āsavehi|||

4-6 Vedanā aniccā|||² Saññā||| Sankhārā|||²

7 Viññāṇam aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ^o cittaṃ virajjati
vimuccati anupādāya āsavehi|||³

8 Rūpadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno⁴ cittaṃ virattaṃ
vimuttaṃ hoti anupādāya āsavehi||| Vedanādhātuyā ce^o||
Saññādhātuyā ce^o||| Sankhāradhātuyā ce^o|||⁵ Viññāḍ-
dhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno cittaṃ virattaṃ vimuttaṃ
hoti anupādāya āsavehi vimuttatā⁶ t̥hitam|| t̥hitattā santus-
sitaṃ|| santussitattā na paritassati|| aparitassam paccattañ-
ñeva parinibbāyati||| Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ
kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

46 (4) *Aniccata* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ
yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso
ham asmi na meso attāti||| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

4-6 Vedanā aniccā||| Saññā aniccā||| Sankhārā
aniccā|||

7 Viññāṇam aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ
dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso
ham asmi na meso attāti||| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

8 Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato
pubbantānuditṭhiyo na honti|| pubbantānuditṭhinaṃ asati

¹ So B always; S¹⁻³ anupādā; further on anupādāya

² Complete in S¹⁻³

³ Complete in all the MSS.

⁴ Missing in B

⁵ Vedanā^o saññā^o|| sankhārā^o|| are complete in S¹⁻³,
missing in B which omits even viññāṇam

aparantānudiṭṭhiyo na honti|| aparantānudiṭṭhīnam asati
 thāmaso parāmaso¹ na hoti|| thāmase parāpase¹ asati
 rūpasmiṃ|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññānasmim
 cittam virajjati vimuccati anupādāya āsavehi||| Vimuttattā
 tṭhitam tṭhitattā santusitam santusitattā na paritassati||
 aparitassam paccattaññeva parinibbāyati||| Khīṇā jāti^o
 oṭṭhattāyāti na pajānātīti|||

47 (5) Samanupassanā

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekāvi-
 hitam attānam samanupassamānā samanupassanti|| sabbe
 te pañcupādānakkhandhe samanupassanti etesaṃ vā
 aññataram|||

4 Katame pañca|||

Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī||
 la|| sappurisdhamme avinito rūpam attato samanupassati||
 rūpavantam vā attānam attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā
 attānaṃ|| Vedanaṃ||| Saññaṃ||| Saṅkhāre||| Viññānaṃ
 attato samanupassati|| viññānavantaṃ vā attānam attani
 vā viññānaṃ viññānasmim vā attānaṃ||| Iti ayam ceva
 samanupassanā Asmīti cassa adhigataṃ² hoti|||

5 Asmīti kho pana bhikkhave adhigate³ atha pañcannam
 indriyānam avakkanti hoti|| cakkhundriyassa sotindriyassa
 ghānindriyassa jivhindriyassa kāyindriyassa|||

6 Atthi bhikkhave mano atthi dhammā atthi vij-
 jādhatu⁴|| avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena⁵
 puṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa Asmīti pissa hoti||
 Ayam aham asmīti pissa hoti|| Bhavissanti pissa hoti|| Na
 bhavissanti pissa hoti|| Rūpī bhavissanti pissa hoti|| Arūpī
 bhavissanti pissa hoti|| Saññī bhavissanti pissa hoti||
 Asaññī bhavissanti pissa hoti||| Nevasaññīnāsaññī bhavis-
 santi pissa hoti|||

¹ So B; S¹⁻³ thāmasāparāmāso—e, S³ having at first
 mā, afterwards ma in °paramāso—e; S¹ having always mā
 corrected to mā. ² B avigataṃ ³ S¹⁻³ attato; B avigate

⁴ B avijjādhatu, omitting atthi ⁵ B cetasikena

7 Tittḥanti kho pana¹ bhikkhave tattheva pañcin-
driyāni²|| Athettha sutavato ariyasāvakassa avijjā
pahiyati vijjā uppajjati|| Tassa avijjāvirāgā vijjuppādā
Asmīti pissa na hoti|| Ayam aham asmīti pissa na hoti||
Bhavissanti|| Na bhavissanti|| Rūpī|| Arūpī|| Saññī|| Asaññī||
Nevasaññīnāsaññī bhavissanti pissa na hotīti||

48 (6) Khandhā

1-2 Sāvattḥi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Pañca³ bhikkhave khandhe desissāmi pañcupādānak-
khandhe ca|| 4 taṃ suṇātha||

4 Katame ca bhikkhave pañcakkhandhā||

5 Yaṃ⁵ kiñci bhikkhave rūpam atitānāgatapaccup-
pannam⁶ ajjhattam⁷ vā bahiddhā vā olārikam⁸ vā sukhumaṃ
vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre⁹ santike vā ayam¹⁰ vuccati
rūpakkhandho||

6-7 Yā kāci vedanā|| Yā kāci saññā|| pe||

8 Ye keci saṅkhārā atitānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhattam¹¹
vā bahiddhā vā olārikā vā sukhumā vā|| pa|| ayam¹² vuccati
saṅkhārakkhandhā||

9 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇam¹³ atitānāgatapaccuppannam¹⁴ ajjhat-
tam¹⁵ vā bahiddhā vā olārikam¹⁶ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā
paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre¹⁷ santike vā ayam¹⁸ vuccati viññāṇak-
khandho||

10 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave pañcakkhandhā||

11 Katame ca bhikkhave pañcupādānak-khandhā||

12 Yaṃ kiñci bhikkhave rūpam atitānāgatapaccup-
pannam¹⁹|| la|| yaṃ dūre²⁰ santike vā sāsavam upādāniyam²¹||⁶
ayam²² vuccati rūpupādānak-khandho||

13-15 Yā kāci vedanā|| la|| yā dūre²³ santike vā sāsavā
upādāniyā²⁴ ayam²⁵ vuccati vedanupādānak-khandho|| Yā kāc-
saññā|| pe|| Ye keci saṅkhārā|| gha|| sāsavā upādāniyā²⁶
ayam²⁷ vuccati saṅkhārupādānak-khandho||

¹ B Tittḥanteva kho

² S¹⁻³ omit ni

³ S³ adds ca

⁴ B omits ca

⁵ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁶ B upādāniyo always

16 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ|| la||
yaṃ dūre santike vā sāsavaṃ upādāṇiyaṃ|| ayaṃ vuccati
viññāṇupādānakkhandho|||

17 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave pañcupādānakkhandhāti|||

49 (7) Soṇo (1)

1 Evam me sutam|| ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe ¹
viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe|||

2 Atha kho Soṇo gahapatiputto yena Bhagavā tenupa-
saṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā|| la|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Soṇaṃ gahapatiputtam
Bhagavā etad avoca|||

4 Ye keci ² Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā aniccena
rūpena dukkhena vipariṇāmadhammena Seyyo ham asmīti
samanupassanti|| Sadiso ham asmīti samanupassanti||
Hīno ham asmīti vā samanupassanti|| kim aññattha ³ ya-
thābhūtaṃ adassanā|||

5 Aniccāya vedanāya dukkhāya vipariṇāmadhammāya
Seyyo ham asmīti vā samanupassanti|| Sadiso ham asmīti
vā samanupassanti|| Hīno ham asmīti vā samanupassanti||
kim aññattha yathābhūtaṃ adassanā|||

6 Aniccāya saññāya|||

7 Aniccehi saṅkhārehi dukkhehi vipariṇāmadhammehi
Seyyo ham asmīti vā samanupassanti|| Sadiso ham asmīti
vā samanupassanti|| Hīno ham asmīti vā samanupassanti||
kim aññattha yathābhūtaṃ adassanā|||

8 Aniccena viññāṇena dukkhena vipariṇāmadhammena
Seyyo ham asmīti vā samanupassanti|| Sadiso ham asmīti
vā samanupassanti|| Hīno ham asmīti vā samanupassanti||
kim aññattha yathābhūtaṃ adassanā ⁴|||

9 Ye keci ⁵ Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā aniccena
rūpena dukkhena vipariṇāmadhammena Seyyo ham asmīti pi
na samanupassanti|| Sadiso ham asmīti pi na samanupassan-

¹ S¹ sāvatthiyaṃ

² S³ ye hi keci; S¹ yo hi koci

³ So S¹⁻³; B aññatra; both always

⁴ S¹⁻³ add ya

⁵ S¹⁻³ ye ca kho

ti|| Hīno ham asmīti pi na samanupassanti|| kim aññattha
yathābhūtaṃ dāsaṇā||

10-12 Aniccāya vedanāya|| Aniccāya saññāya||
Aniccehi saṅkhārehi||

13 Aniccena viññāṇena dukkhena vipariṇāmadhammena
Seyyo ham asmīti pi na samanupassanti|| Sadiso ham
asmīti pi na samanupassanti|| Hīno ham asmīti pi na
samanupassanti|| kim aññattha yathābhūtaṃ dāsaṇā||

14 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Soṇa || Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ
vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yam paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso
me attā ti||

No hetam bhante||

15 Vedanā niccā vā aniccā vā ti||

Aniccā bhante||

16-17 Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||

18 Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yam paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso
me attā ti||

No etam bhante||

19 Tasmātiha Soṇa yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccu-
ppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā olārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ
vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbhaṃ rū-
paṃ Netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti evaṃ
etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammapaññāya datṭhabbaṃ||

20-22 Yā kāci vedanā||¹ Yā kāci saññā|| Ye keci
saṅkhārā¹ ||

23 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ

¹ Complete in S¹-3

ajjhattam vā bahiddhā vā olārikam va sukhumam vā hīnam
vā paṇītam vā yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam viññānam
Netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evam etaṃ
yathābhūtam sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

24 Evam passam Soṇa sutavā ariyasāvako rupasmim pi
nibbindati|| vedanāya pi nibbindati|| saññāya pi nibbindati||
saṅkhāresu pi nibbindati|| viññānasmim pi nibbindati||
Nibbindam virajjati|| virāgā vimuccati|| vimuttasmim
vimuttam iti ñānam hoti|| Khinā jāti vusitam brahmaca-
riyam katam karaṇīyam nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti||

50 (8) Soṇo (2)

1 Evam me sutam|| ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe
vihārati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe||

2 Atha kho Soṇo gahapatiputto yena Bhagavā tenupa-
saṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam
antaṃ nisīdi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Soṇam gahapatiputtam
Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Ye ¹ keci Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā Rūpaṃ na
pajānanti|| rūpasamudayaṃ na pajānanti|| rūpanirodham
na pajānanti|| rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam na pajā-
nanti|| Vedanaṃ na pajānanti|| vedanāsamudayaṃ na
pajānanti|| vedanāsamudayaṃ na pajānanti|| vedanāniro-
dham na pajānanti|| vedanānirodhagāminim paṭipadam na
pajānanti|| Saññaṃ na pajānanti|| pe|| Saṅkhāre na pajā-
nanti|| saṅkhārasamudayaṃ na pajānanti|| saṅkhāraniro-
dham na pajānanti|| saṅkhāranirodhagāminim paṭipadam na
pajānanti|| Viññānam na pajānanti|| viññānasamudayaṃ na
pajānanti|| viññānanirodham na pajānanti|| viññānanirodha-
gāminim paṭipadam na pajānanti|| na me te Soṇa samaṇā
vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammata brāhmaṇesu
vā brāhmaṇasammata na ca pana te āyasmanto sāmañ-
ñattham vā brāhmaññattham vā ditṭheva dhamme sayam
abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti||

5 Ye ca kho keci Soṇa ² samaṇā va brāhmaṇā vā Rūpaṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ insert hi

² Omitted by S¹⁻³

pajānanti rūpasamudayam pajānanti rūpanirodham pajānanti|| rūpanirodhagāminim patipadam pajānanti|| Vedanam pajānanti|| pe|| Saññam pajānanti|| Saṅkhāre pajānanti|| Viññānam pajānanti|| viññānasamudayam pajānanti|| viññānanirodham pajānanti viññānanirodhagāminim patipadam pajānanti|| te kho¹ me Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammata brāhmaṇesu ca² brāhmaṇasammata|| te ca panāyasmanto sāmāññattham ca brāhmaññattham ca diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchi katvā upasampajja viharanti||

51 (9) Nandikkhaya (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Aniccaññeva bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpaṃ Aniccanti passati|| yāyaṃ³ hoti sammādiṭṭhi sammāpassaṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ⁴ suvimuttanti vuccati||

4 Aniccaññeva bhikkhave bhikkhu vedanaṃ Aniccā ti⁵ passati|| yāyaṃ hoti sammādiṭṭhi sammāpassaṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati||

5 Aniccaññeva bhikkhave bhikkhu saññam Aniccāti passati|| pe||

6 Anicce yeva bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅkhāre Aniccāti passati|| Yāyaṃ hoti sammādiṭṭhi sammāpassaṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati||

7 Aniccaññeva bhikkhave bhikkhu viññānam Aniccanti passati|| Yāyaṃ hoti sammādiṭṭhi sammāpassaṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccatīti||

52 (10) Nandikkhaya (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² S¹ ceva ; S³ vā

³ So B ; S¹⁻³ sāssa always

⁴ S¹⁻³ omit vimuttaṃ always

⁵ B aniccanti

3 Rūpam bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha rūpāniccātāṇca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha|| rūpam bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto rūpāniccātāṇ ca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto rūpasmiṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati|||

4 Vedanam bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha vedanāniccātāṇca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha|| vedanam bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto vedanāniccātāṇca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto vedanāya nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati|||

5 Saññam bhikkhave|||

6 Saṅkhāre bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha saṅkhārāniccātāṇca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha|| saṅkhāre bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto saṅkhārāniccātāṇca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto saṅkhāresu nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati|||

7 Viññāṇam bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha viññāṇāniccātāṇca¹ yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha|| viññāṇam bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasikaronto viññāṇāniccātāṇca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto viññāṇasmiṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccatīti|||

Attadīpavaggo pañcamo|||

Tassuddānam|||²

Attadīpā Paṭipadā|| dve ca honti Aniccātā||
Samanupassanā Khandhā|| dve Soṇa dve Nandikkhayena
cā ti|||

Mūlapaññāsakam samattam|||

Tassa mūlapaññāsakassa vaggassuddānam³ |||

¹ All the MSS. have viññāṇa°

² S¹⁻³ tatra°

³ S¹⁻³ vagguddānam

Nakulapitā Aniccā¹ ca||
 Bhārena Tumhākena ca||²
 Attadīpena paññāso||
 Pathamo tena vuccatīti||³

SECTION II MAJJHIMA-PAÑÑĀSA

CHAPTER I UPĀYAVAGGO PATHAMO

53 (1) Upāyo

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Upāyo⁴ bhikkhave avimutto anupāyo vimutto|||

4 Rūpupāyam bhikkhave viññāṇam tiṭṭhamānaṁ
 tiṭṭheyya rūpārammaṇaṁ rūpapatitṭhaṁ⁵ nandupaseva-
 naṁ⁶ virūlhiṁ vuddhiṁ vepullam āpajjeyya|||⁷ Saṅkhārā-
 rammaṇaṁ saṅkhārapatitṭhaṁ nandupasevanaṁ vuddhiṁ
 virūlhiṁ vepullam āpajjeyya|||

5 Yo bhikkhave evaṁ vadeyya|| Aham aññatra rūpā
 aññatra vedanāya aññatra saññāya aññatra saṅkhārehi
 viññāṇassa/ āgatim vā, gatim vā, cutim vā, upapattim⁸ vā,
 vuddhiṁ vā, virūlhiṁ vā, vepullam vā⁹ paññāpessamīti
 netam tṭhānaṁ vijjati|||

6-10 Rūpadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno
 hoti|| rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṁ patitṭhā viññā-
 ṇassa na hoti||| Vedanāya dhātuyā ce bhikkhave|||¹⁰
 Saññādhātuyā ce bhikkhave||| Saṅkhāradhātuyā ce
 bhikkhave||| Viññāṇadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno
 rāgo pahīno hoti|| rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṁ
 patitṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti|||

11 Tad apatitṭhitam viññāṇam avirūlham anabhisai-

¹ B °pitu anicco ² Omitted by B ³ S¹⁻³ pavuccatīti

⁴ B upayo always ⁵ S¹⁻³ °ppatitṭhaṁ always

⁶ B °secanam always ⁷ B adds || la||

⁸ S¹⁻³ uppattim always ⁹ B omits the three later vā

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ add bhikkhuno always

khārañca¹ vimuttam|| vimuttattā t̥hitam t̥hitattā santusitam
santusitattā na paritassati|| aparitassam paccattaññeva
parinibbāyati|| Khīṇā jāti vusitam brahmacariyam katam
karaṇiyam nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

54 (2) *Bijam*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Pañcimāni bhikkhave bijajātāni|| Katamāni pañca||
Mūlabijam khandhabijam aggabijam phalubijam² bijabi-
jaññeva pañcamam||

4 Imāni cassu³ bhikkhave pañcabijajātāni akhaṇḍāni
apūtini⁴ avātātapahatāni sārādāni⁵ sukhasayitāni pathavī
ca nāssa āpo ca nāssa|| Api nu imāni⁶ bhikkhave pañca-
bijajātāni vuddhim virūlhim vepullam āpajjeyyunti⁷||

No hetam bhante||

5 Imāni cassu bhikkhave pañcabijajātāni khaṇḍāni
pūtini vātātapahatāni sārādāni na sukhasayitāni pathavī ca
assa āpo ca assa|| Api nu imāni bhikkhave pañcabijajātāni
vuddhim virūlhim vepullam āpajjeyyunti||

No hetam bhante||⁸

6 Imāni cassu bhikkhave pañcabijajātāni akhaṇḍāni|| la||
sukhasayitāni pathavī ca assa āpo ca assa|| api nu imāni
bhikkhave pañcabijajātāni vuddhim virūlhim vepullam
āpajjeyyunti||

Evam bhante||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave pathavīdhātu evam catasso
viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo datṭhabbā|| seyyathāpi bhikkhave āpo-
dhātu evam nandirāgo datṭhabbo|| seyyathāpi bhikkhave
pañcabijajātāni evam viññāṇam sāhāram datṭhabbam||

8 Rūpupāyam vā bhikkhave viññāṇam tiṭṭhamānam

¹ S¹⁻³ °saṅkhacca

² S³ phala°; this word S¹⁻³ put before agga°

³ S¹⁻³ cassa always

⁴ Missing here in S¹⁻³

⁵ So B and S¹; S³ sārādāni always ⁶ B numāni always

⁷ B āpajjeyyanti always

⁸ This paragraph (5) is omitted in B

tiṭṭheyya rūpārammaṇaṃ rūpapatitṭhaṃ nandupasevanam
vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullam āpajjeyya|||

9 Vedanupāyaṃ vā bhikkhave viññānaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ
tiṭṭheyya|| la|| nandupasevanam vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullam
āpajjeyya|||

10 Saññupāyaṃ vā bhikkhave|| pe||

11 Saṅkhārūpāyaṃ vā bhikkhave viññānaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ
tiṭṭheyya saṅkhārārammaṇaṃ saṅkhārapatitṭhaṃ nandu-
pasevanam vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullam āpajjeyya|||

12 Yo bhikkhave evaṃ vadeyya||| Aham aññatra rūpā
aññatra vedanāya aññatra saññāya aññatra saṅkhārehi
viññāṇassa āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā cutiṃ vā ¹ upapattiṃ vā
vuddhiṃ vā virūḷhiṃ vā vepullam vā ² paññāpessāmiti
netam tṭhānaṃ vijjati||

13 Rūpadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno
hoti|| rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ patitṭhā viññā-
ṇassa na hoti|||

14-16 Vedanādhātuyā ce|| Saññādhātuyā ce|| Saṅkhā-
radhātuyā ce||

17 Viññānadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno
hoti|| rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ patitṭhā viññā-
ṇassa na hoti|||

18 Tad apatitṭhitam viññānaṃ avirūḷhiṃ anabhi-
saṅkhāraṇca ³ vimuttaṃ|| vimuttattā tṭhitam tṭhitattā santu-
sitam santusitattā na paritassati|| aparitassam paccat-
taññeva parinibbāyati||| Khīnā jāti|| la|| nāparam
itthattāyāti pajānātiti|||

55 (3) Udānaṃ

1 Sāvatthiyaṃ|||

2 Tatra ⁴ kho Bhagavā udānaṃ udānesi||| No cassa ⁵
no ca me siyā na bhavissati ⁶ na me bhavissatiti||| Evam

¹ S¹⁻³ put cutiṃ vā after uppattiṃ vā, instead of vuddhiṃ
vā, which is, consequently, missing

² B omits the two later vā ³ S¹⁻³ °saṅkhacca as above

⁴ S¹⁻³ insert —voca—

⁵ B cassaṃ always ; S¹⁻³ once (in paragraph 16)

⁶ B nābhavissa always

adhimuccamāno bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni ¹ sañño-
janānīti||

3 Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad
avoca|| Yathā katham pana bhante no cassa no ca me
siyā nābhavissa na me bhavissatīti evam adhimuccamāno
bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni saññojanānīti||

4 Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvi||
la|| sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati
rūpavantam vā attānam attani vā rūpam rūpasmim vā
attānam|| Vedanam|| ² Saññam|| Saṅkhāre|| ² Viññānam
attato samanupassati|| viññānavantam vā attānam attani
vā viññānam viññānasmim vā attanam||

5 So aniccam rūpam Aniccam rūpanti yathābhūtam na
pajānāti|| aniccam vedanam Aniccā vedanāti yathābhūtam
na pajānāti|| aniccam saññam|| ³ anicce saṅkhāre Aniccā
saṅkhārāti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| aniccam viññānam
Aniccam viññānanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti||

6 Dukkham rūpam Dukkham rūpanti yathābhūtam
na pajānāti|| dukkham vedanam|| ² dukkham saññam||
dukkhe saṅkhāre|| ² dukkham viññānam Dukkham viññā-
nanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti||

7 Anattam rūpam Anattā rūpanti yathābhūtam na
pajānāti|| anattam vedanam Anattā vedanāti yathābhūtam
na pajānāti|| anattam saññam|| ³ anatte saṅkhāre Anattā
saṅkhārāti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| anattam viññānam
Anattam viññānanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti||

8 Saṅkhatam rūpam Saṅkhatam rūpanti yathābhūtam
na pajānāti|| saṅkhatam vedanam|| ² saṅkhatam saññam||
saṅkhate saṅkhāre|| ² saṅkhatam viññānam Saṅkhatam
viññānanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti||

9 Rūpam vibhavissatīti yathābhūtam na pajānāti||
Vedanā vibhavissati|| ⁴ Saññā vibhavissati|| Saṅkhārā
vibhavissanti|| ⁴ Viññānam vibhavissatīti yathābhūtam na
pajānāti||

¹ S¹-3 vimuccamāno . . . chindeyyorambhāgiyāni al-
ways ² Complete in S¹-3 ³ Complete in B

⁴ Complete in S¹-3; S³ has always bhavissati omitting vi

10 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto|| sappurisaṇaṃ dassāvī sappurisaḍḍhammassa kovido sappurisaḍḍhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| la|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| sankhāre|| na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati||

11 So aniccaṃ rūpaṃ Aniccaṃ rūpanti yatthābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| aniccaṃ vedanaṃ|| aniccaṃ saññaṃ|| anicce sañkhāre|| aniccaṃ viññāṇaṃ Aniccaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||

12 Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ|| la|| Dukkhaṃ viññāṇaṃ||

13 Anattaṃ rūpaṃ|| la|| Anattaṃ viññāṇaṃ||

14 Saṅkhaṭaṃ rūpaṃ|| la|| Saṅkhaṭaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||

15 Rūpaṃ vibhavissatīti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| Vedanā|| Sañña|| Saṅkharā|| Viññāṇaṃ vibhavissatīti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||

16 So rūpassa vibhavā vedanāya vibhavā saññāya vibhavā saṅkharānaṃ vibhavā viññāṇassa vibhavā evaṃ kho¹ bhikkhu No cassa no ca me siyā na bhavissati na me bhavissatīti evaṃ adhimuccamāno bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni saññojanānīti||

17 Evaṃ adhimuccamāno² bhante bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni saññojanānīti||

Katham pana bhante jānato katham passato anantārā āsavānaṃ khayō hotīti||

18 Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano atasitāye³ thāne tāsam āpajjati|| tāsō heso⁴ bhikkhu assutavato puthujjanassa No cassa⁵ no ca me siyā na bhavissati na me bhavissatīti||⁶

19 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhu ariyasāvako atasitāye thāne na tāsam āpajjati|| na heso bhikkhu tāsō sutavato ariyasāvakaṃ No cassa no ca me siyā na bhavissati na me bhavissatīti||

¹ S¹⁻³ insert bhikkhu—

² S¹⁻³ vuccamāno

³ S¹⁻³ attasi° always ⁴ B hesā always ⁵ S¹⁻³ nevassa

⁶ B bhavissati here and further on

20 Rūpupāyam vā bhikkhu viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya rūpārammaṇaṃ rūpapatitṭhaṃ nandupasevanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyya|||

21-22 Vedanupāyam vā bhikkhu|| Saññupāyam vā bhikkhu|||

23 Saṅkhārūpāyam vā bhikkhu viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhāmaṇaṃ tiṭṭheyya|| saṅkhārārammaṇaṃ saṅkhārapatitṭhaṃ nandupasevanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyya|||

24 So bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya||| Ahaṃ aññatra rūpā¹ aññatra vedanāya² aññatra saṅkhārehi³ viññāṇassa āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā cutiṃ vā upapattiṃ vā vuddhiṃ vā virūhiṃ vā vepullaṃ vā⁴ paññāpessāmīti netam thānaṃ vijjati|||

25 Rūpadhātuyā ce bhikkhu⁵ bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno hoti rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ patitṭhā viññānassa na hoti|||

26 Vedanādhātuyā ce bhikkhu bhikkhuno|||

27 Saññādhātuyā ce bhikkhu bhikkhuno|||

28 Saṅkhāradhātuyā ce bhikkhu bhikkhuno|||

29 Viññānadhātuyā ce bhikkhu bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno hoti|| rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ patitṭhā viññānassa na hoti|||⁶

30 Tad apatitṭhitam viññāṇaṃ avirūḷham anabhisaṅkhāraṇca vimuttaṃ|| vimuttattā tṭhitam|| tṭhitattā santusitaṃ|| santusitattā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ paccattaññeva parinibbāyati|| Khīṇā jāti|| pa|| nāpāram itthattāyāti pajānāti|||

31 Evaṃ kho bhikkhu jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayā hotīti|||

56 (4) Upādānaṃ parivaṭṭam

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Pañcīme bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā|||

Katame pañca||| Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho-

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ vedanā

³ S³ inserts aññatra

⁴ B omits the two later vā

⁵ S¹⁻³ bhikkhave here and in 26-29

⁶ The paragraphs 26, 27, 28 are complete in S¹⁻³

vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhāru-
pādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho|||

4 Yāva kivañcāham bhikkhave ime pañcupādānakkhandhe
catuparivattam yathābhūtam nābhaññāsim|| neva tāvā-
ham bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassa-
maṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya devamanussāya anuttaram sam-
māsambodhim abhisambuddhoti ¹ paccaññāsim|||

5 Yato ca kho ham bhikkhave ime pañcupādānakkandhe
catuparivattam yathābhūtam abbhaññāsim athāham bhik-
khave sadevake loke|| pa|| sadevamanussāya anuttaram
sambodhim abhisambuddhoti paccaññāsim|||

6 Kathaṃ ² catuparivattam||| Rūpaṃ abbhaññāsim||
rūpasamudayaṃ abbhaññāsim|| rūpanirodham abbhaññā-
sim|| rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam abbhaññāsim|||
Vedanam||| Saññam||| Saṅkhāre||| Viññāṇam abbhaññā-
sim|| viññāṇanirodham abbhaññāsim|| viññāṇanirodham
abbhaññāsim|| viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadam abbhañ-
ñāsim|||

7 Katamañca bhikkhave rūpaṃ||| Cattāro ca ³ mahā-
bhūtā catunnam ca mahābhūtānam upādāya rūpaṃ idaṃ
vuccati bhikkhave rūpaṃ||| Āhārasamudaya rūpasamu-
dayo|| āhāranirodhā rūpanirodho||| Ayam eva ariyo
aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo rūpanirodhagāmini paṭipadā|| seyyathī-
daṃ sammāditṭhi|| la|| sammāsamādhī|||

8 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ
rūpaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ rūpasamudayaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ
rūpanirodham abhiññāya evaṃ rūpanirodhagāminim paṭi-
padam abhiññāya rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya
paṭipannā te supatipatipannā|| ye supatipannā te ⁴ imasmim
dhammavinaye gādhanti|||

9 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ
rūpaṃ abhiññāya|| pa|| evaṃ rūpanirodhagāminim paṭi-
padam abhiññāya rūpassa nibbidāya ⁵ virāgāya ⁵ nirodhāya ⁵
anupādā vimuttā te suvimuttā|| ye suvimuttā te kevalino||
ye kevalino vattam tesam natthi paññāpanāya|||

10 Katamā ca bhikkhave vedanā|||. Chayime bhikkhave

¹ S¹⁻³ omit ti always

² B inserts ca

³ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁴ S¹⁻³ omit ye^o ote

⁵ B omit ya

vedanākāyā|| cakkhusamphassajā vedanā|| sotasamphassajā vedanā|| ghānasamphassajā|| jivhāsamphassajā|| kāya-samphassajā|| manosamphassajā vedanā|| ayam vuccati bhikkhave vedanā|| Phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo phassanirodhā vedanānirodho|| Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathidaṃ sammāditthi|| pe|| sammāsamādhī||

11 Ye hi¹ keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanam abhiññāya evaṃ vedanāya samudayam abhiññāya evaṃ vedanānirodham abhiññāya evaṃ vedanānirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya vedanāya nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭipannā te imasmim dhammavinaye gādhanti||

12 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanam abhiññāya|| pa|| evaṃ vedanānirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya|| pa|| vaṭṭam tesam natthi paññāpanāya||

13-15 Katamā ca bhikkhave saññā|| Chayime bhikkhave saññākāyā|| rūpasaññā saddasaññā gandhasaññā rasasaññā phoṭṭhabbasaññā dhammasaññā ayam vuccati saññā|| Phassasamudayā saññāsamudayo phassanirodhā saññānirodho|| Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo saññānirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathidaṃ sammāditthi|| pe|| sammāsamādhī|| la|| vaṭṭam tesam natthi paññāpanāya||

16 Katamā ca bhikkhave saṅkhārā|| Chayime bhikkhave cetanākāyā|| rūpasāñcetanā saddasañcetanā gandhasāñcetanā rasasañcetanā phoṭṭhabbasāñcetanā dhammasāñcetanā ime vuccanti bhikkhave saṅkhārā|| Phassasamudayā saṅkhārasamudayo|| phassanirodhā saṅkhāra-nirodho|| Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo saṅkhāra-nirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathidaṃ sammāditthi|| pe|| sammāsamādhī||

17 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ saṅkhāre abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhārasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhāra-nirodham abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhāra-nirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya saṅkhārānam nibbidāya

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭipannā te imasmim̐ dhammavinaye gādhanti||

18 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ saṅkhāre abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhārasamudayaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhagāminim̐ paṭipadam abhiññāya saṅkhārānaṃ nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimuttā te suvimuttā|| ye suvimuttā te kevalino|| ye kevalino vaṭṭaṃ¹ tesam̐ natthi paññāpanāya||

19 Katamaṇ ca bhikkhave viññānaṃ|| Chayime bhikkhave viññānakāyā|| cakkhuvīññānaṃ sotavīññānaṃ ghānavīññānaṃ jivhāvīññānaṃ kāyavīññānaṃ manovīññānaṃ|| idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave viññānaṃ|| Nāmarūpasamudayā viññānasamudayo|| nāmarūpanirodhā viññānanirodho|| Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo viññānanirodhagāmini paṭipadā|| seyyathidaṃ sammādiṭṭhi|| pe|| sammāsamaḍhi||

20 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ viññānaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññānasamudayaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññānanirodham abhiññāya evaṃ viññānanirodhagāminim̐ paṭipadam abhiññāya viññānaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭipannā te imasmim̐ dhammavinaye gādhanti||

21 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ viññānaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññānasamudayaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññānanirodhagāminim̐ paṭipadam abhiññāya viññānaṃ nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimuttā te suvimuttā|| ye suvimuttā te kevalino|| ye kevalino vaṭṭaṃ tesam̐ natthi paññāpanāyāti||

57 (5) *Sattatṭhāna*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Sattatṭhānakusalo bhikkhave bhikkhu tividhūpaparikkhī imasmim̐ dhammavinaye kevali vusitavā uttamapuriso ti vuccati||

4 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu sattatṭhānakusalo hoti||

¹ S¹-3 vaddaṃ here only

5 Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpam pajānāti|| rūpasamudayam pajānāti|| rūpanirodham pajānāti|| rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti|| rūpassa assādam pajānāti|| rūpassa ādinavam pajānāti|| rūpassa nissaraṇam pajānāti

6-8 Vedanam pajānāti||¹ Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre||¹

9 Viññāṇam pajānāti|| viññāṇasamudayam pajānāti|| viññāṇanirodham pajānāti|| viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti||² viññāṇassa assādam pajānāti|| viññāṇassa ādinavam pajānāti|| viññāṇassa nissaraṇam pajānāti||

10 Katamañ ca bhikkhave rūpam|| Cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnamca mahābhūtānam upādāya rūpam|| idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave rūpam|| Āhārasamudayā rūpasamudayo|| āhāranirodhā rūpanirodho|| Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo rūpanirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathidam sammāditthi|| pe|| sammāsamādhi||

11 Yaṃ rūpam paṭicca uppajjati sukham somanassam ayam rūpassa assādo|| yaṃ rūpam aniccam dukkham viparināmadhammam ayam rūpassa ādinavo|| yo rūpasmim chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānam idaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇam||

12 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ rūpam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpanirodham abhiññāya evaṃ rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya|| evaṃ rūpassa assādam³ abhiññāya evaṃ rūpassa ādinavam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇam abhiññāya rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭipannā te imasmim vinaye gādhanti||

13 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ rūpam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpanirodham abhiññāya|| evaṃ rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya|| evaṃ rūpassa assādam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpassa ādinavam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpassa

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ insert here rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti

³ Repeated in S¹ here and in No. 13

nissaraṇam abhiññāya¹ rūpassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā
anupādā vimuttā te suvimuttā|| ye suvimuttā te keva-
lino|| ye kevalino vaṭṭam tesam natthi paññāpanāya||

14 Katamā ca bhikkhave vedanā||

Cha yime bhikkhave vedanākāyā|| cakkhusamphassajā
vedanā|| la|| manosamphassajā vedanā|| ayaṃ vuccati
bhikkhave vedanā|| Phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo||
phassanirodhā vedanānirodho|| ayam eva ariyo atthāṅgiko
maggo vedanānirodhagāminī patipadā|| seyyathidaṃ sam-
māditthi|| pe|| sammāsamādhī||

16 Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassam
ayaṃ vedanāya² assādo|| Yaṃ³ vedanā aniccā dukkhā
vipariṇāmadhammā ayaṃ vedanāya ādinavo|| yo vedanāya
chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānam idaṃ vedanāya
nissaraṇam||

17 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ
vedanam abhiññāya evaṃ vedanāya samudayam abhiññāya
evaṃ vedanānirodham abhiññāya evaṃ vedanānirodhagā-
minim paṭipadam abhiññāya evaṃ vedanāya assādam
abhiññāya evaṃ vedanāya ādinavam abhiññāya evaṃ
vedanāya nissaraṇam abhiññāya vedanāya nibbidāya
virāgāya nirodhāya patipannā te supatipannā|| ye supaṭi-
pannā te imasmiṃ dhammavinaye gādhanti||

18 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā
evaṃ vedanam abhiññāya|| la|| vaṭṭam tesam natthi pañ-
ñāpanāya||

19-21 Katamā ca bhikkhave saññā|| Cha yime bhik-
khava saññākāyā|| rūpasaññā saddasaññā gandhasaññā
rasasaññā potṭhabbasaññā dhammasaññā ayaṃ vuccati
bhikkhave saññā|| pe||⁴ vaṭṭam tesam natthi paññā-
panāya||⁵

22 Katame ca bhikkhave saṅkhārā|| Cha yime bhik-
khava cetanākāyā|| rūpasañcetanā|| pa|| dhammasañce-
tanā|| ime vuccanti bhikkhave saṅkhārā|| Phassasamu-
dayā saṅkhārasamudayo|| phassasamudayā saṅkhāranīro-

¹ S¹⁻³ insert evam

² S¹⁻³ vedanā

³ B yā

⁴ Complete in B

⁵ S¹⁻³ add —pe—

dho|| ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo saṅkhāranirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathīdam sammāditṭhi|| pe|| sammāsa-mādhī||

23 Yaṃ saṅkhāre paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayam saṅkhārānam assādo|| ye saṅkhārā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā ayam saṅkhārānam ādinavo|| yo saṅkhāresu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ idaṃ saṅkhārānam nissaraṇaṃ||

24-25 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ saṅkhāre abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhārasamudayaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhāranirodham abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya|| la|| saṅkhārānam nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭipannā te imasmim dhammavinaye gādhanti|| la|| vaṭṭam tesam natthi paññāpanāya||

26 Katamaṇ ca bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ|| Cha yime bhikkhave viññāṇakāyā|| cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ sotavīññāṇaṃ ghānavīññāṇaṃ jivhāvīññāṇaṃ kāyavīññāṇaṃ manovīññāṇaṃ|| idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ|| Nāmarūpasamudayā viññāṇasamudayo|| nāmarūpanirodhā viññāṇanirodho|| ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo viññāṇanirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathīdam sammāditṭhi|| pe|| sammāsamādhī||

27 Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayam viññāṇassa assādo|| yaṃ viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ yaṃ¹ viññāṇassa ādinavo|| yo viññāṇasmim chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ idaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ||

28 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ viññāṇaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇasamudayaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodham abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya|| evaṃ viññāṇassa assādaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇassa ādinavaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññāya² viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭipannā te imasmim dhammavinaye gādhanti||

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³ ² S¹⁻³ insert evaṃ as in No. 13 above

29 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ viññāṇaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇasamudayaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodhaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodhagāminim patipadam abhiññāya|| evaṃ viññāṇassa assādam abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇassa ādinavaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññāya viññāṇassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimuttā te suvimuttā|| ye suvimuttā te kevalino|| ye kevalino vaṭṭaṃ tesam natthi paññāpanāya||

30 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sattaṭṭhānakusalo hoti||

31 Kathaṃ ca ¹ bhikkhave bhikkhu tividhūpaparikkhī hoti||

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu dhātuso upaparikkhati|| āyatanaso upaparikkhati|| paṭiccasamuppādaso upaparikkhati||

Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu tividhūpaparikkhī hoti||

32 Sattaṭṭhānakusalo bhikkhave bhikkhu tividhūpaparikkhī imasmiṃ dhammavinaye kevali vusitavā uttama-purisoti vuccatīti||

58 (6) *Sambuddho*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Tathāgato bhikkhave araham sammāsambuddho rūpassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto sammāsambuddho ti vuccati|| Bhikkhu pi bhikkhave paññāvimutto rūpassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto paññāvimutto ti vuccati||

4 Tathāgato bhikkhave araham sammāsambuddho vedanā ² nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto sammāsambuddhoti vuccati|| Bhikkhu pi bhikkhave paññāvimutto vedanā nibbidā|| la|| vimutto ti vuccati||

5-7 Tathāgato bhikkhave araham sammāsambuddho saññāya ³|| saṅkhārānaṃ ⁴|| viññāṇassa ⁵ nibbidā virāgā

¹ B katamaṃca

² S¹⁻³ vedanā

³ S¹⁻³ paññāya; this article is abridged in S¹⁻³

⁴ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁵ S¹⁻³ viññāṇasmim

nirodhā anupādā vimutto sammāsambuddho ti vuccati||
 Bhikkhu pi bhikkhave paññāvimutto viññānassa nibbidā
 virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto paññāvimutto ti vuccati||

8 Tatra kho ¹ bhikkhave ko viseso ko adhippāyoso ² kim
 nānākaraṇaṃ Tathāgatassa arahato sammāsambuddhassa
 paññāvimuttena bhikkhunā ti||

9 Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavannet-
 tikā Bhagavampāṭisaraṇā|| sādhu vata bhante Bhagavan-
 taññeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitaṃ attho|| Bhagavato sutvā
 bhikkhū dhāressantīti||

Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha sādhu kaṃ manasi karotha
 bhāsissāmīti||

Evam bhante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum||

10 Bhagavā etad avoca||

Tathāgato bhikkhave araham sammāsambuddho anup-
 pannassa maggassa uppādetā asaṇṇjātassa maggassa saṇ-
 jānetā anakkhātassa maggassa akkhātā maggaññū magga-
 vidū maggakovidū|| Maggānugā ca bhikkhave etarahi
 sāvaka viharanti pacchāsamanāgata||

11 Ayam kho bhikkhave viseso ayam adhippāyoso idam
 nānākaraṇaṃ Tathāgatassa arahato sammāsambuddhassa
 paññāvimuttena bhikkhunā ti||

59 (7) Pañca

1 Bārāṇasiyaṃ nidānaṃ Migadāye ³||

2-3 Tatra kho Bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū āmantesi||
 la|| etad avoca||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave anattā|| rūpaṃ ca bhikkhave attā
 abhaviṣṣa nayidaṃ rūpaṃ ābādhāya saṃvatteyya|| labbhettha
 ca rūpe Evam me rūpaṃ hotu evam me rūpaṃ mā aho
 sīti||

4 Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave rūpaṃ anattā tasmā rūpaṃ
 ābādhāya saṃvattati|| na ca labbhati rūpe Evam me rūpaṃ
 hotu evam me rūpaṃ mā aho sīti||

5 Vedanā anattā|| vedanā ca hidam bhikkhave attā
 abhaviṣṣa na yidaṃ vedanā ābādhāya saṃvatteyya|| lab-

¹ Omitted by S¹-3 ² S¹ omits so ³ Complete in S¹-3

bhetha ca vedanāya Evaṃ me vedanā hotu¹ evaṃ me vedanā mā ahoṣīti|||

6 Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave vedanā anattā tasmā vedanā ābādhāya saṃvattati|| na ca labbhati vedanāya Evaṃ me vedanā hotu evaṃ me vedanā mā ahoṣīti|||

7 Saññā anattā|||

8 Saṅkhārā anattā|| saṅkhārā ca hidam bhikkhave attā abhavissamsu²|| na yidaṃ saṅkhārā ābādhāya saṃvatteyyum|| labbhettha ca saṅkhāresu Evaṃ me saṅkhārā hontu evaṃ me saṅkhārā mā ahesunti||

9 Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave saṅkhārā anattā tasmā saṅkhārā ābādhāya saṃvattanti|| na ca³ labbhati saṅkhāresu Evaṃ me saṅkhārā hontu evaṃ me saṅkhārā mā ahesunti|||

10 Viññāṇam anattā|| viññāṇam hidam bhikkhave attā abhaviṣṣa na yidaṃ viññāṇam ābādhāya saṃvatteyya|| labbhettha ca viññāṇe Evaṃ me viññāṇam hotu evaṃ me viññāṇam mā ahoṣīti|||

11 Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave viññāṇam anattā tasmā viññāṇam ābādhāya saṃvattati|| na ca labbhati viññāṇe Evaṃ me viññāṇam hotu evaṃ me viññāṇam mā ahoṣīti|||

12 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccamaṃ vāti|||

Aniccamaṃ bhante|||

Yam paṇāniccam dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|||

Yam paṇāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attā ti|||

No hetam bhante⁴|||

13-15 Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā|||

16 Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccamaṃ vā ti||

Aniccamaṃ bhante|||

Yam paṇāniccam dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|||

¹ S¹⁻³ °labbhethaṇca vedanā hotu°

² S¹⁻³ abhavimsu always

³ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁴ S¹⁻³ add —pe—

Dukkham bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam kalam
nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso
me attā ti||

No hetam bhante||

17 Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgata-
paccuppannam ajjhattam¹ vā bahiddhā vā olārikam vā
sukhumam vā hīnam vā paṇitam vā|| yaṃ² dūre santike
vā sabbam rūpaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me
so attāti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya
datṭhabbam||

18 Yā kāci vedanā³||

19 Yā kāci saññā||

20 Ye keci saṅkhārā³||

21 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇam atitānāgatapaccuppannam
ajjhattam vā bahiddhā vā olārikam vā sukhumam vā
hīnam vā paṇitam vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam viññā-
ṇam netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evam
etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbam||

22 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpa-
sīm nibbindati|| vedanāya nibbindati|| saññāya⁴|| saṅkhā-
resu⁴|| viññāṇasmim⁴ nibbindati|| Nibbindam virajjati
virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmim vimuttam iti ñāṇam hoti||
Khīnā jāti vusitam brahmacariyam katam karaṇiyam
nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

23 Idam avoca Bhagavā|| attamanā pañcavaggiyā bhik-
khū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandum⁵|| imasmim ca
pana veyyākaraṇasmim bhaññamāne pañcavaggiyānam
bhikkhūnam anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimuccimṣu ti||

60 (8) Mahali

1 Evam me sutam|| ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Vesāliyam
viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyam||

2 Atha kho Mahālī⁶ Licchavi yena Bhagavā tenupasañ-

¹ S¹⁻³ ajjhattā ² Missing in S¹⁻³ ³ Half complete in B

⁴ B repeats nibbindati; S¹⁻³ add pi after each word

⁵ B °nandunti

⁶ S³ Mahālī in this paragraph only

kami|| la||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Mahāli Licchavi Bhagavantam etad avoca|||

3 Puraṇo bhante Kassapo evaṃ āha||| Natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṃkilesāya|| ahetu-apaccayā sattā saṃkilissanti¹||| Natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā|| ahetu-apaccayā sattā visujjhantīti||| Idha Bhagavā kim āhāti|||

4 Atthi Mahāli hetu atthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṃkilesāya|| sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṃkilissanti||| Atthi Mahāli hetu atthi paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā|| sahetu-sapaccayā sattā visujjhantīti|||

5 Katamo pana bhante hetu katamo paccayo sattānaṃ saṃkilesāya|| kathaṃ sahetu-sapaccayā saṃkilissantīti|||

6 Rūpaṇca hidam Mahāli ekanta-dukkham abhaviṣṣa dukkhānupatitaṃ² dukkhāvaṃkantaṃ anavaṃkantaṃ sukhena|| nayidaṃ sattā rūpasmiṃ sārājeyyūṃ||| Yasmā ca kho Mahāli rūpaṃ sukhaṃ dukkhānupatitaṃ dukkhāvaṃkantaṃ anavaṃkantaṃ dukkhena³|| tasmā sattā rūpasmiṃ sārājjanti sārāgā⁴ saññujjanti saññogā saṃkilissanti|||

Ayam pi kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānaṃ saṃkilesāya|| evaṃ pi sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṃkilissanti|||

7 Vedanā ca hidam Mahāli ekanta-dukkhā abhaviṣṣa dukkhānupatitā dukkhāvaṃkantā anavaṃkantā sukhena|| nayidaṃ sattā vedanāya sārājeyyūṃ||| Yasmā ca kho Mahāli vedanā sukhā dukkhānupatitā dukkhāvaṃkantā anavaṃkantā dukkhena|| tasmā sattā vedanāya sārājjanti sārāgā saññujjanti saññogā saṃkilissanti|||

Ayam pi kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānaṃ saṃkilesāya|| evaṃ pi sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṃkilissanti|||

8 Saññā ca hidam Mahāli|||

9 Saṅkhārā ca hidam Mahāli ekanta-dukkhā abhaviṣṣamsu⁵ dukkhānupatitā dukkhāvaṃkantā anavaṃkantā sukhena|| na yidaṃ sattā saṅkhāresu sārājeyyūṃ||| Yasmā ca kho Mahāli saṅkhārā sukhā dukkhānupatitā dukkhāvaṃ-

¹ S¹ samkillesayanti here only ² S¹⁻³ ctitam here only

³ So B; S¹⁻³ avakkantaṃ sukhena always

⁴ S³ sarāgā always

⁵ S¹⁻³ abhaviṃsu

kantā anavakkantā dukkhena|| tasmā sattā saṅkhāresu sārājanti|| sārāgā saññujanti saññogā saṅkilissanti||

Ayam pi kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānam saṅkilesāya|| evam pi kho sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti||

10 Viññāṇaṃ ca hidam Mahāli ekanta-dukkham abhaviṣṣa dukkhānupatitaṃ dukkhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ sukhena|| nayidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmim sārājeyyaṃ|| Yasmā ca kho Mahāli viññāṇaṃ sukhaṃ sukhānupatitaṃ sukhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ dukkhena|| tasmā sattā viññāṇasmim sārājanti sārāgā saññujanti saññogā saṅkilissanti||

Ayam pi kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānam saṅkilesāya|| evam sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti||

11 Katamo pana bhante hetu katamo paccayo sattānam visuddhiyā|| kathaṃ sahetu-sapaccayā sattā visujjhanti||

12 Rūpaṃ ca hidam Mahāli ekanta-sukhaṃ abhaviṣṣa sukhānupatitaṃ sukhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ dukkhena|| nayidaṃ sattā rūpasim nibbindeyyaṃ|| Yasmā ca kho Mahāli rūpaṃ dukkhaṃ¹ dukkhānupatitaṃ dukkhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ sukhena||² tasmā sattā rūpasim nibbindanti nibbindaṃ virajjanti virāgā visujjhanti||

Ayam kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānam visuddhiyā|| evam pi sahetu-sapaccayā sattā visujjhanti||

13 Vedanā ca hidam Mahāli ekanta-sukhā abhaviṣṣa|| la||

14 Saññā ca hidam Mahāli|| pe||

15 Viññāṇaṃ ca hidam Mahāli ekanta-sukhaṃ abhaviṣṣa sukhānupatitaṃ sukhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ dukkhena|| nayidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmim nibbindeyyaṃ|| Yasmā ca kho Mahāli viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ dukkhānupatitaṃ dukkhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ sukhena|| tasmā sattā viññāṇasmim nibbindanti|| nibbindaṃ virajjanti virāgā visujjhanti||

¹ S¹⁻³ insert rūpaṃ

² S¹⁻³ avakkantaṃ dukkhena always

16 Ayam kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānaṃ visudhiyā|| evaṃ sahetu-sapaccayā sattā visujjhantīti||

61 (9) *Āditta*

1-2 Savatthi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave ādittam|| vedanā ādittā|| saññā ādittā|| saṅkhārā ādittā|| viññānaṃ ādittam||

4 Evaṃ passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim nibbindati|| vedanāya pi¹ saññāya pi¹ saṅkhāresu pi¹ viññānasmim pi nibbindati|| nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmim vimuttam iti ñānaṃ hoti||

5 Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

62 (10) *Niruttipatha*

1-2 Sāvattthi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Tayo me bhikkhave niruttipathā adhivacanapathā paññattipathā asaṃkiṇṇā asaṃkiṇṇapubbā na saṃkiyanti² na saṃkiyissanti³ appatikuṭṭhā samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi|| Katame tayo||

4 Yaṃ hi⁴ bhikkhave rūpam atitaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇatam|| ahoṣīti tassa saṅkhā|| ahoṣīti tassa samaññā|| ahoṣīti tassa paññatti|| Na tassa saṅkhā atthīti na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatīti||

5 Yā vedanā atitā niruddhā vipariṇatā|| ahoṣīti tassā saṅkhā|| ahoṣīti tassā samaññā|| ahoṣīti tassā paññatti|| Na tassā saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassā saṅkhā bhavissatīti||

6 Yā saññā||

7 Ye saṅkhārā atitā niruddhā vipariṇatā|| ahesunti tesam saṅkhā|| ahesunti tesam samaññā|| ahesunti tesam paññatti|| Na tesam saṅkhā atthīti⁵|| na tesam saṅkhā bhavissatīti⁵||

¹ S¹⁻³ repeat nibbindati

² Missing in S³

³ Omitted by S³; B samkiyyo; S¹ saññā here only; further on saṃkiyo as S¹

⁴ Missing in B

⁵ So all the MSS.

8 Yam viññāṇam atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇataṃ|| ahoṣīti tassa saṅkhā|| ahoṣīti tassa samaññā|| ahoṣīti tassa paññatti|| Na tassa saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatīti||

9 Yam bhikkhave rūpaṃ ajātaṃ apātubhūtaṃ|| bhavissatīti tassa saṅkhā|| bhavissatīti tassa samaññā|| bhavissatīti tassa paññatti|| Na tassa saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassa saṅkhā ahoṣīti||

10 Yā vedanā ajātā apātubhūtā|| bhavissatīti tassā saṅkhā|| bhavissatīti tassā samaññā|| bhavissatīti tassā paññatti|| Na tassā saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassā saṅkhā ahoṣīti||

11 Yā saññā|| pe||

12 Ye saṅkhārā ajātā apātubhūtā|| bhavissantīti¹ tesam saṅkhā|| bhavissantīti¹ tesam samaññā|| bhavissantīti¹ tesam paññatti|| Na tesam saṅkhā atthīti²|| na tesam saṅkhā ahesun ti||

13 Yam viññāṇam ajātaṃ apātubhūtaṃ|| bhavissatīti tassa saṅkhā|| bhavissatīti tassa samaññā|| bhavissatīti tassa paññatti|| Na tassa saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassa saṅkhā ahoṣīti||

14 Yam bhikkhave rūpaṃ jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ|| atthīti³ tassa saṅkhā|| atthīti tassa samaññā|| atthīti tassa paññatti|| Na tassa saṅkhā ahoṣīti|| na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatīti||

15 Yā vedanā jātā pātubhūtā|| atthīti tassā saṅkhā|| atthīti tassā samaññā|| atthīti tassa paññatti|| Na tassā saṅkhā ahoṣīti|| na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatīti||

16 Yā saññā||

17 Ye saṅkhārā jātā pātubhūtā|| atthīti tesam saṅkhā|| atthīti² tesam samaññā|| atthīti² tesam paññatti|| na tesam saṅkhā ahesun ti|| na tesam saṅkhā bhavissantīti||

18 Yam viññāṇam jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ|| atthīti tassa saṅkhā|| atthīti tassa samaññā|| atthīti tassa paññatti|| na tassa saṅkhā ahoṣīti|| na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatīti||

19 Ime kho bhikkhave tayo niruttipathā adhivacanapathā paññattipathā asaṃkiṇṇā asaṃkiṇṇapubbā na saṃkiyaṇṭha

¹ B bhavissatīti

² So all the MSS.

³ S¹⁻³ atthi

na saṃkiyissanti appaṭikutthā samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viñ-
ñūhi|||

20 Ye pi te bhikkhave ahesuṃ ukkalāvassabhaññā
ahetuvādā¹ akiriyavādā natthikavādā|| te pi me tayo nirut-
tipathe adhivacanapathe paññattipathe na garahitabbam
na patikkositabbam amaññimsu|||

Taṃ kissa hetu|| nindāvyārosa-upārambhabhayā ti|||

Majjhima-paṇṇāsakassa² upāyavaggo
pathamo³ |||

Tatruddānam⁴ |||

Upāyo Bijam Udānam||

Upādānam⁵ parivattam⁶ ||²

Sattaṭṭhānam ca² Sambuddho⁶

Pañca⁷ Mahāli Ādittā⁸

[Vaggo]⁹ Niruttipathena¹⁰ cā ti¹¹ |||

CHAPTER II ARAHATTAVAGGO DUTIYO

63 (1) Upādiyamāno

1 Sāvatti|| ārāme¹² |||

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅ-
kami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam
antaṃ nisīdi|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca||| Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena
dhammaṃ desetu yam aham Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā
eko vūpakattho apamatto ātāpi pahitatto vihareyyanti|||

4 Upādiyamāno kho bhikkhu baddho Mārassa anupādi-
yamāno mutto pāpimato ti|||

¹ B ahetukavādā

² Omitted by S¹⁻³

³ Omitted by S¹; S³ samatto

⁴ Missing in B

⁵ S¹⁻³ oṇaṇca

⁶ S¹⁻³ Buddho

⁷ S¹⁻³ add vaggi

⁸ S¹⁻³ otto

⁹ In B only

¹⁰ S¹ oṇaṇcena

¹¹ S¹⁻³ vāti

¹² Complete in B; S¹ Sāvatti—tatra-voca—

Aññātaṃ Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti|||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante upādiyamāno baddho Mārassa|| anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato¹||| Vedanaṃ upādiyamāno baddho Mārassa|| anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato||| Saññaṃ² pe||| Saṅkhāre³ Viññānaṃ upādiyamāno baddho Mārassa anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato|||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti|||

6 Sādhū sādhū bhikkhu|| sādhū kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāsīti||| Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu upādiyamāno baddho Mārassa|| anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato||| Vedanaṃ||| Saññaṃ||| Saṅkhāre||| Viññānaṃ upādiyamāno baddho Mārassa anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato|||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti|||

7 Atha kho so bhikkhu Bhagavatā bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā pakāmi|||

8 Atha kho so bhikkhu eko vūpakatṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto na cirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajjanti|| tad anuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayama abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi⁴||| Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthutāyāti abbhaññāsi|||

9 Aññātaro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahoṣīti|||

64 (2) Maññaṃāno

1-2 Sāvatti⁵|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinna kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam

¹ S¹⁻³ add ti

² S¹⁻³ sañña

³ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁴ B viharati

⁵ S¹⁻³ adds —ārāme— atha° nisīdi and so on

etad avoca||| Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu|| pe|| pahitatto vihareyyan ti|||

4 Maññamāno kho bhikkhu baddho Mārassa|| amaññamāno mutto pāpimato hoti|||

Aññātam Bhagavā aññātam Sugatāti|||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante maññamāno baddho Mārassa|| amaññamāno mutto pāpimato||| Vedanaṃ||| Saññaṃ||| Saṅkhāre||| Viññāṇaṃ maññamāno baddho Mārassa|| amaññamāno mutto pāpimato|||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti|||

7 Sādhū sādhū bhikkhu|| sādhū kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāsīti||| Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu maññamāno baddho Mārassa|| amaññamāno mutto pāpimato||| Vedanaṃ||| Saññaṃ||| Saṅkhāre||| Viññāṇaṃ maññamāno baddho Mārassa|| amaññamāno mutto pāpimato|||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena attho datṭhabbo ti|||

8-9 ||Pa|| Aññataro ca so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahoṣīti|||

65 (3) Abhinandamāno

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena|| pe|| pahitatto vihareyyan ti|||

4 Abhinandamāno kho bhikkhu baddho Mārassa|| anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato ti|||

Aññātam Bhagavā aññātam Sugatāti|||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|||

6 Rūpaṃ kho pana bhante abhinandamāno baddho Mārassa|| anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato||| Vedanaṃ||| Saññaṃ||| Saṅkhāre||| Viññāṇaṃ abhinandamāno baddho Mārassa|| anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato|||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavato saṅkhittena bhāsita-
tassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmiti||

7 Sādhū sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā
saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāsi|| Rūpaṃ
kho bhikkhu abhinandamāno baddho Mārassa anabhi-
nandamāno mutto pāpimato|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññāṃ||
Saṅkhāre|| Viññāṇaṃ abhinandamāno baddho Mārassa
anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ
vitthārena attho daṭṭhabboti||

8-9 ||Pa|| Aññātaro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ
ahosīti||

66 (4) Aniccā

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā
saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu|| pa|| ātāpi pahitatto viharey-
yaṃ ti||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu aniccā tatra te chando pahātabbo
ti||

Aññātaṃ Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti||

5 Yathā kathaṃ pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena
bhāsitaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāsi||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante aniccā|| tatra me chando pahā-
tabbo|| Vedanā||¹ Saññā||¹ Saṅkhārā||² Viññāṇaṃ
aniccā|| tatra me chando pahātabbo||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsi-
tassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmiti||

7 Sādhū sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā
saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāsi|| Rūpaṃ
kho bhikkhu aniccā|| tatra kho te chando pahātabbo||
Vedanā aniccā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ anic-
cā|| tatra kho te chando pahātabbo||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ
vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti||

¹ S¹-3 add aniccā

² S¹-3 add —pe—

8-9 ||Pa|| Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahatam
ahositi||

67 (5) *Dukkham*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā
saṅkhittena dhammam desetu|| pe|| pahitatto vihareyyan
ti||

4 Yam kho bhikkhu dukkham tatra te chando pahā-
tabboti||

Aññātam Bhagavā aññātam Sugatāti||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena
bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti||

6 Rūpam kho bhante dukkham|| tatra me chando pahā-
tabbo|| Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam
dukkham|| tatra me chando pahātabbo||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsi-
tassa evam vitthārena attham ājānāmi||

7 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā
saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsi|| Rūpam
kho bhikkhu dukkham|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||
Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam dukkham||
tatra te chando pahātabbo||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evam
vitthārena attho datṭhabboti||

8-9 ||Pa|| Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahatam
ahosi||

68 (6) *Anattā*

1-3 Sāvatti||¹ Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā
saṅkhittena dhammam desetu|| pe|| pahitatto viharey-
yanti||

4 Yo kho bhikkhu anattā|| tatra te chando pahātabbo
ti||

Aññātam Bhagavā aññātam Sugatāti||

¹ Missing in S^{1,3}

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante anattā|| tatra me chando pahātabbo|| Vedanā||¹ Saññā||¹ Saṅkhārā||¹ Viññāṇam anattā|| tatra me chando pahātabbo|||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti|||

7 Sādhū sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|||² Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu anattā|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||| Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam anattā³ tatra te chando pahātabbo|||

Imassa kho bhikkhave mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho datṭhabboti|||

8-9 ||Pa|| Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahatam ahosīti|||

69 (7) *Anattaniya*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu|| pe|| vihareyyan ti|||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu anattaniyaṃ⁴ tatra te chando pahātabbo ti|||

Aññātam Bhagavā aññātam Sugatāti|||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante anattaniyaṃ|| tatra me chando pahātabbo||| Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā||| Viññāṇam anattaniyaṃ|| tatra me chando pahātabbo|||

Imassa khvābam bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti|||

7 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti||| Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu anattaniyaṃ|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|||

¹ S¹-3 add anattā

² S¹-3 añāsīti

³ S¹ anatta ; S³ anattam

⁴ So B ; S¹-3 anattaneyyam, both always

Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā||| Viññāṇam anattaniyam|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti|||

8-9 Atha|| pa|| Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahoṣīti|||

70 (8) *Rajaniyasaṅṭhitam*

1-2 Sāvatthi|| ārame||| Atha|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Sādhū bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu yaṃ ahaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā|| pa|| vihareyyaṃ ti|||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu rajaniyasaṅṭhitam|| tatra te chando pahātabbo ti|||

Aññataṃ Bhagavā aññataṃ Sugatāti|||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante rajaniyasaṅṭhitam|| tatra me chando pahātabbo||| Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā||| Viññāṇam rajaniyasaṅṭhitam|| tatra me chando pahātabbo|||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmī ti|||

7 Sādhū sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti||| Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu rajaniyasaṅṭhitam|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||| Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā||| Viññāṇam rajaniyasaṅṭhitam|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|||

Imassa kho bhikkhave mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabo ti|||

8-9 Atha|| la|| Aññataro ca so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahoṣīti|||

71 (9) *Rādha*

1 Sāvatthi|| ārame|||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Rādho yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅ-

kami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato katham passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānānusayā na hontiti||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Rādha rūpam atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ rūpaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati||

5-7 Yā kāci vedanā|| Yā kāci saññā|| Ye keci saṅkhārā||

8 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam|| la|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati||

9 Evaṃ kho Rādha jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānānusayā na hontiti||

10 ||la|| Aññataro ca paṇāyasmā Rādhō arahataṃ ahoṣiti||

72 (10) *Surādha*

1 Savatthi|| ārāme¹||

2-3 Atha kho āyasmā Surādho² Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato katham passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānāpagataṃ³ mānasam hoti vidhāsamatikkantaṃ suvimuttan ti||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Surādha rūpam atitānāgatapaccuppannam|| la|| yaṃ dūre vā⁴ santike vā sabbaṃ rūpaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hoti||

5-7 Yā kāci vedanā|| pe|| Yā kāci saññā|| Ye keci saṅkhārā||

¹ Missing in B ² S¹⁻³ insert yena Bhagavā° nisinno kho

³ S¹⁻³ omit m

⁴ In S³ only

8 Yam kiñci viññānam atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhat-
taṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikam vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā
paṇitaṃ vā yam dūre santike vā [sabbā vedanā|| la|| sabbā
saññā|| sabbhe saṅkhārā||]¹ sabbam viññānam Netam mama
neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hoti||

9 Evaṃ kho² Surādha jānato evam passato imasmiṃ ca
saviññānake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbānimittesu ahaṃkāra-
maṃkāraṃ mānāpagataṃ mānaṃ hoti vidhāsamatik-
kantaṃ³ suvimuttanti||

10 ||pa|| Aññatāro ca pañāyasā Surādho arahataṃ
ahosi||⁴

Arahatta-vaggo dutiyo||⁵

Tatruddānam||⁶

Upādiya-Maññaṃ mānā||⁷

Athābhinandaṃ māno ca||⁸

Aniccaṃ Dukkhaṃ Anattā ca||

Anattaniyaṃ⁹ Rajaniyaṃ saṅghitaṃ||

Rādha-Surādheṇa te dasā ti||¹⁰

CHAPTER III KHAJJANIYAVAGGO TATIYO

73 (1) *Assādo*

1-2 Savatthi|| Tatra|| voca||¹¹

3 Assutavā bhikkhave puthujjano rūpassa assādaṇca
ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

4-6 Vedanāya||¹² Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānaṃ||¹²

7 Viññānaṃ assādaṇca ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṃ ca yathā-
bhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

8-12 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako Rūpassa||¹³

¹ In B only ² Missing in B ³ B inserts santam

⁴ Paragraph 10 is to be found in B only

⁵ S¹⁻³ samatto instead of dutiyo ⁶ B omits tatr

⁷ S¹⁻³ uppāda°; S³ °māna ⁸ S¹⁻³ athopinandaṇca

⁹ S¹⁻³ °neyyam ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ Rādhasurādheṇa purito vaggo

¹¹ Tatra—voca is to be found in S¹⁻³ only, always

¹² Complete in S¹⁻³

¹³ Complete in B

Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Sankhārānam¹ Viññānassa assā-
dañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam pajānātiti||

74 (2) *Samudayo* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Assutavā bhikkhave puthujjano rūpassa samudayañca
atthagamañ ca assādañ ca ādinavañ ca nissaraṇaṇ ca yathā-
bhūtam na pajānāti||

4-6 Vedanāya||¹ Saññāya|| Sankhārānam||

7 Viññānassa samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca assādañ ca
ādinavañ ca nissaraṇaṇ ca yathābhūtam na pajānāti||

8 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako rūpassa samu-
dayaṇ ca atthagamañ ca assādañ ca ādinavañ ca nissa-
raṇaṇ ca yathābhūtam pajānāti||

9-11 Vedanāya||¹ Saññāya|| Sankhārānam||¹

12 Viññānassa samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca assādañ ca
ādinavañ ca nissaraṇaṇ ca yathābhūtam pajānāti ti||

75 (3) *Samudayo* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Sutavā bhikkhave ariyasāvako² rūpassa samudayañ
ca atthagamañ ca assādañ ca ādinavañ ca nissaraṇaṇ ca
yathābhūtam pajānāti||

4-6 Vedanāya|| pe|| Saññāya|| Sankhārānam||

7 Viññānassa samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca assādañ ca
ādinavañ ca nissaraṇaṇ ca yathābhūtam pajānātiti||³

76 (4) *Arahanta* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccaṇ yad aniccaṇ taṇ duk-
khaṇ yā dukkhaṇ tad anattā|| Yad anattā taṇ netāṇ

¹ Complete in S¹.³

² S¹.³ omit sutavā^o sāvako

³ This sutta is the mere repetition of the numbers 8-12
of the preceding

mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam¹||

4-6 Vedanā|| pe|| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā|||²

7 Viññānaṃ aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

8 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi||³ saññāya pi||³ saṅkhāresu pi||³ viññānasmiṃ pi nibbindati|||

9 Nibbindam virajjati|| virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmim vimuttamiti ñaṇaṃ hoti||| Khinā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyam kataṃ karaṇiyam nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti||

10 Yāvatā bhikkhave sattāvāsā yāvatā bhavaggaṃ ete aggā ete seṭṭhā lokasmim yad idam arahanto ti|||

11 Idam avoca Bhagavā|| idam vatvā⁴ Sugato athāparam etaḍ avoca satthā|||

12 Sukhino vata arahanto|| taṇhā tesam na vijjati||| Asmimāno samucchinnō|| mohajālaṃ padālitaṃ|| 1 ||

Anejanto anuppattā|| cittaṃ tesam anāvilam||
loke anupalittā te|| brahmabhūtā anāsavā|| 2 ||

Pañcakkhandhe pariññāya|| sattasaddhammagocarā||
pasamsiyā sappurisā|| puttā buddhassa orasā|| 3 ||

Sattaratanasampannā|| tisu sikkhāsu sikkhitā||
Anuvaricanti mahāvīrā|| pahīnabhayaabheravā|| 4 ||

Dasahaṅgehi⁵ sampannā|| mahānāgā samāhitā||
ete kho seṭṭhā lokasmim|| taṇhā tesam na vijjati|| 5 ||

Asekhañānam uppannaṃ|| antimo yam⁶ samussayo||
Yo sāro brahmacariyassa|| tasmim aparapaccayā|| 6 ||

¹ S¹⁻³ disvā, here only

² Complete in S¹⁻³, vedanā saññā being omitted

³ S¹⁻³ repeat nibbindati

⁴ B adds ca

⁵ S¹⁻³ dasaṅgehi, further on dasahaṅgehi

⁶ B antimassa

Vidhāsu na vikampanti|| vippamuttā¹ punabbhavā||
dantabhūmim anuppattā|| te loka vijitāvino || 7 ||

Uddham tiriyaṃ apācīnaṃ|| nandi tesam na vijjati||
nandanti te sīhanādaṃ|| Buddhā loka anuttarāti² || 8 ||

77 (5) *Arahanta* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ
yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netaṃ mama
neso haṃ asmi na me so attā ti|| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya datṭhabbam||

4-7 Vedanā^o odatṭhabbam|| 3

8 Evam passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim
pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi|| saññāya pi|| saṅkhāresu pi||
viññānaasmim pi nibbindati||

9 Nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmim
vimuttam iti ñānaṃ hoti|| Khinā jāti vusitaṃ brahma-
cariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāpāram itthattāyāti pajānāti||

10 Yāvataṃ bhikkhave sattāvāsā yāvataṃ bhavaggam ete
aggā ete satṭhā lokasmim yad idam arahanto ti|| 4

78 (7) *Sīha* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Sīho bhikkhave migarājā sāyaṇhasamayaṃ āsayā nik-
khamati|| āsayā nikkhamitvā vijambhati|| vijambhitvā
samantā catuddisā anuviloketi|| samantā catuddisā anu-
viloktvā tikkhattum⁵ sīhanādaṃ nadati|| tikkhattum⁵
sīhanādaṃ naditvā gocarāya pakkamati||

¹ B inserts na

² B buddho—anuttaro^o

³ As in the preceding ; missing in B

⁴ S¹⁻³ add the verses of the preceding, the first two being reduced to one in this way :

Sukhīno vata arahanto mohajālaṃ padālitam||

Loko (sic) anupalitā te brahmabhūtā anāsava||

⁵ B dvikkhattum

4 Ye ¹ keci bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā sīhassa miga-
rañño nadato saddaṃ suṇanti yebuyyena bhayaṃ saṃ-
vegāṃ santāsaṃ āpajjanti|| bilāṃ bilāsayaṃ pavisanti||
dakaṃ dakāsayaṃ pavisanti|| vanaṃ vanāsayaṃ pavisanti|| ākā-
saṃ pakkhino bhajanti||

5 Ye pi te bhikkhave rañño nāgā gāma-nigama-rājadhā-
nīsu dalhehi yottehi ² baddhā|| te pi tāni bandhanāni saṃ-
chinditvā sampadaletvā bhītā muttakarisaṃ mocantā ³ ye-
na vā tena vā palāyanti||

6 Evam mahiddhiko ⁴ kho bhikkhave siho migarājā tirac-
chānagatānaṃ pāṇānaṃ evaṃ mahesakkho evaṃ mahānu-
bhāvo||

7 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yadā Tathāgato loka uppaj-
jati araham sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato
lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanus-
sānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā ⁵ so dhammaṃ deseti|| Iti rūpaṃ iti
rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa atthagamo|| Iti vedanā|| Iti
saññā|| Iti saṅkhārā|| ⁶ Iti viññānaṃ iti viññāna-
mudayo iti viññānaṃ atthagamo||

8 Ye pi te bhikkhave devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukha-
bahulā uccesu vimānesu ciratthitikā te pi kho Tathāga-
tassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā yebhuyyena bhayaṃ saṃ-
vegāṃ santāsaṃ āpajjanti|| Aniccā va kira bho mayaṃ
samānā, Niccamhā ti amaññimha|| addhuvā va kira bho
mayaṃ samānā, Dhuvamhā ti amaññimha|| asassatā va kira
bho mayaṃ samānā, Sassatamhā ti amaññimha|| mayaṃ
hi ⁸ kira bho aniccā addhuvā asassatā sakkāyapariyāpannā
ti||

9 Evam mahiddhiko kho bhikkhave Tathāgato sadeva-
kassa lokassa evaṃ mahesakkho evaṃ mahānubhāvo ti||

10 Idam avoca Bhagavā|| idam vatvā ⁹ Sugato athā-
param etad avoca satthā ¹⁰ ||

¹ B inserts hi ² S¹⁻³ varattehi ; S¹ adds bandhanehi

³ S¹⁻³ cājamānā ⁴ S¹⁻³ oiddhiyo ⁵ Complete in B

⁶ B adds iti

⁷ B omits kho

⁸ B pi

⁹ S³ vatvā

¹⁰ This paragraph is missing in B

11 Yadā buddho abhiññāya|| dhammacakkam pavattayi||
sadevakassa lokassa|| satthā appaṭipuggalo|| 1 ||

Sakkāyassa nirodham ca|| sakkāyassa ca sambhavam||
ariyam catṭhaṅgikam maggam|| dukkhūpasamagāminam|| 2 ||

Ye pi dīghāyukā devā|| vaṇṇavanto yasassino||
bhītā santā samāpādam|| sihassevitare migā|| 3 ||

Avitivattā sakkāyam ¹|| aniccā kira bho mayam||
Sutvā arahato vākyam|| vippamuttassa ² tādino ti|| 4 ||

79 (7) *Sīha* (2)

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekavi-
hitam pubbenivāsam anussaramānā ³ anussaranti|| sabbe te
pañcupādānakkhandhe anussaranti etesaṃ vā aññataram|||
[katame panca] ⁴|||

4 Evaṃrūpo ahoṣim atītam addhānanti|| iti vā hi bhik-
khave anussaramāno rūpaññeva anussarati||| Evaṃve-
dano ahoṣim atītam addhānanti|| iti vā bhikkhave anussa-
ramāno vedanaññeva anussarati||| Evaṃsaññi ⁵ ahoṣim
atītam addhānanti||| Evaṃsaṅkhāro ahoṣim atītam
addhānanti||| Evaṃviññāno ahoṣim atītam addhānanti||
iti vā hi bhikkhave anussaramāno viññānam eva anussara-
ti|||

5 Kiñca bhikkhave rūpaṃ vadetha||| Ruppātīti kho
bhikkhave ⁶ tasmā rūpaṃ ti vuccati||| Kena ruppāti|| sitena.
pi ruppāti uñhena pi ruppāti jighacchāya pi ruppāti pipā-
sāya pi ruppāti daṃsa-makasa-vātātapa-sirimsapa-sam-
phassena ⁷ pi ruppāti|| ruppātīti kho bhikkhave tasmā
rūpaṃ ti vuccāti|||

6 Kiñca bhikkhave vedanam vadetha|||

Vediyantīti ⁸ kho bhikkhave tasmā vedanā ti vuccati|||
Kiñca vediyati|| sukham pi vediyati dukkham pi vediyati.

¹ S¹-³ omit m

² B vimuttassa

³ S¹ °saramānam (S³ -nam)

⁴ In B only

⁵ B °sañño

⁶ Missing in B

⁷ B °sarisaṃsaṃ

⁸ B vedaya° always

adukkhamasukham pi vediyati|| vediyatiti kho bhikkhave
tasmā vedanā ti vuccati|||

7 Kiñca bhikkhave saññam vadetha|||

Sañjānātiti kho bhikkhave tasmā saññā ti vuccati|| kiñca
sañjānāti|| nilam pi sañjānāti pitakam pi sañjānāti lohita-
kam pi sañjānāti odātam pi sañjānāti|| sañjānātiti kho bhik-
khavē tasmā saññā ti vuccati|||

8 Kiñca bhikkhave saṅkhāre vadetha||| Saṅkhatam abhi-
saṅkharontiti bhikkhave tasmā saṅkhārā ti vuccanti¹|||

Kiñca saṅkhatam abhisāṅkharonti|| rūpam rūpattāya saṅ-
khatam abhisāṅkharonti vedanam vedanattāya saṅkhatam
abhisāṅkharonti|| saññam saññattāya saṅkhatam abhisāṅ-
kharonti|| saṅkhāre saṅkhārattāya saṅkhatam abhisāṅ-
kharonti|| viññānam viññānatthāya saṅkhatam abhisāṅ-
kharonti|| saṅkhatam abhisāṅkharontiti kho bhikkhave
tasmā saṅkhārā ti vuccanti|||

9 Kiñca bhikkhave viññānam vadetha||| vijānātiti kho
bhikkhave tasmā viññānam ti vuccati||| Kiñca vijānāti||
ambilam pi vijānāti|| tittakam pi vijānāti|| kaṭukam pi vi-
jānāti madhukam² pi vijānāti|| khārikam pi vijānāti|| akhāri-
kam pi vijānāti|| loṇakam pi vijānāti|| aloṇakam pi vijānāti||
vijānātiti kho bhikkhave tasmā viññānam ti vuccati|||

10 Tatra bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcīk-
khati|||

11 Aham kho etarahi rūpena khajjāmi|| atitam paham³
addhānam evam eva rūpena khajjim⁴ seyyathāpi etarahi
paccuppannena rūpena khajjāmi|| aham ceva kho pana anā-
gatam rūpam abhinandeyyam anāgatam paham addhānam
evam eva rūpena khajjeyyam seyyathāpi etarahi paccup-
pannena rūpena khajjāmiti||| So iti paṭisaṅkhāya atitas-
mim rūpasim anapekho hoti|| anāgatam rūpam nābhi-
nandati|| paccuppannassa rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya niro-
dhāya paṭipanno hoti|||

12 Aham kho etarahi vedanāya khajjāmi|| atitam paham
addhānam evam eva vedanāya khajjim seyyathāpi etarahi

¹ B vuccati always

³ B pāham always

² B madhuram

⁴ B khajjam always

paccuppannāya vedanāya khajjāmi|| ahaṃ ceva kho pana anāgatam vedanam abhinandeyyam anāgatam paham addhānam evam eva vedanāya khajjeyyam seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppannāya vedanāya khajjāmīti|| So iti paṭisaṅkhāya atitāya vedanāya anapekho hoti|| anāgatam vedanam nābhinandati paccuppannāya vedanāya nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti||

13 Ahaṃ kho etarahi saññāya khajjāmi||

14 Ahaṃ kho¹ etarahi saṅkhārehi khajjāmi|| atitam paham addhānam evam eva saṅkhārehi khajjīm seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppannehi saṅkhārehi khajjāmi|| ahaṃ ceva kho pana anāgate saṅkhāre abhinandeyyam anāgatam paham addhānam evam eva saṅkhārehi khajjeyyam seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppannehi saṅkhārehi khajjāmīti|| So iti paṭisaṅkhāya atītesu saṅkhāresu anapekho hoti|| anāgate saṅkhāre nābhinandati|| paccuppannānam saṅkhārānam nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti||

15 Ahaṃ kho etarahi viññāṇena khajjāmi|| atitam pi addhānam evam eva viññāṇena khajjīm seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppannena viññāṇena khajjāmi|| ahaṃ ceva kho pana anāgatam viññāṇam abhinandeyyam anāgatam paham addhānam evam eva viññāṇena khajjeyyam¹ seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppannena viññāṇena khajjāmīti|| So iti paṭisaṅkhāya atītasmiṃ viññāṇasmiṃ anapekho hoti|| anāgatam viññāṇam nābhinandati|| paccuppannassa viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti||

16 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti||

Dukkham bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum Etaṃ mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attāti||

No etaṃ bhante||

17-19 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

20 Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante ti|||

Yam paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ va taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|||

Yam paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassitū Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso me
attāti|||

No hetam bhante|||

21 Tasmātiha bhikkhāve yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgata-
paccuppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā olārikaṃ vā
sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā
sabbhaṃ rūpaṃ Netam mama neso haṃ asmi na me so
attāti|| evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhab-
bam|||

22 Yā kāci vedanā|| pe||

23 Yā kāci saññā|||

24 Ye keci saṅkhārā|||

25 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ|| la||
yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbhaṃ viññāṇaṃ netam mama neso
haṃ asmi na meso attāti|| evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ samma-
ppaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

26 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako apacināti¹ no
ācināti²|| pajahati na upādiyati|| viseneti no usseneti³||
vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti⁴|||

27 Kiñca apacināti no ācināti||| Rūpaṃ apacināti no
ācināti|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññāṇaṃ apaci-
nāti no ācināti|||

28 Kiñca pajahati na upādiyati||| Rūpaṃ pajahati na
upādiyati|| Vedanaṃ⁵|| Saññaṃ⁶|| Saṅkhāre⁵|| Viññāṇaṃ
pajahati na upādiyati|||

29 Kiñca viseneti na usseneti||| Rūpaṃ viseneti na
usseneti|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññāṇaṃ vise-
neti na usseneti|||

¹ S¹⁻³ apacinati (or apacinti) almost always

² S¹ ācinati (or ācinti); S³ repeats apacinati

³ B visineti no ussineti always

⁴ B vidhu—sandhupeti always

⁵ Complete in S¹⁻³ ⁶ S¹⁻³ Saññā here and further on

30 Kiñca vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti||| Rūpaṃ vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti|| Vedanaṃ ¹|| Saññaṃ ²|| Sāṅkhāre ¹|| Viññānaṃ vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti|||

31 Evam passam bhikkhave ³ sutavā ariyasāvako rūpas-
mim pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi|| saññāya pi|| saṅkhāresu
pi|| viññānasmim pi nibbindati||| Nibbindaṃ virajjati||
virāgā vimuccati|| vimuttasmim vimuttam iti ñaṇaṃ hoti|||
Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ
nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti|||

32 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu nevācināti ⁴ na
apacināti|| apacinitvā t̥hito neva pajahati na upādiyati||
pajahitvā t̥hito neva viseneti na usseneti|| visenetvā t̥hito
neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti|||

33 Vidhūpetvā t̥hito kiñca nevācināti na apacināti|| apa-
cinitvā t̥hito rūpaṃ nevācināti na apacināti|| apacinitvā
t̥hito vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ ⁵|| saṅkhāre ¹|| viññānaṃ nevā-
cināti na apacināti|||

34 Apacinitvā t̥hito kiñca neva pajahati na upādiyati||
pajahitvā t̥hito rūpaṃ neva pajahati na upādiyati|| paja-
hitvā t̥hito vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññānaṃ neva
pajahati na upādiyati|||

35 Pajahitvā t̥hito kiñca neva viseneti na usseneti||
visenetvā t̥hito rūpaṃ neva viseneti na usseneti|| visenetvā
t̥hito vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññānaṃ neva viseneti
na usseneti|||

36 Visenetvā t̥hito kiñca neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti||
vidhūpetvā t̥hito rūpaṃ neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti||
vidhūpetvā t̥hito vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññānaṃ
neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti|||

37 Vidhūpetva t̥hito evaṃ vimuttacittaṃ ⁶ kho bhikkhave
bhikkhuṃ sa-indakādevā ⁷ sabrahmakā sapajāpatikā ārakā-
va namassanti|||

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² Omitted by S¹⁻³

³ S¹⁻³ bhikkhu

⁴ So S¹ only; S³ B novācināti

⁵ S¹⁻³ vedanā sañña

⁶ S³ vimuttam cittaṃ

⁷ So S³; S¹ saindā; B saindadevā

38 Namo te purisājañña|| namo te purisuttama||
Yassa tenābhijānāma|| yam pi nissāya jhāyasīti|||

80 (8) *Pinḍolyam*

1 Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavat-
thusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme|||

2 Atha kho Bhagavā kismiṃcid¹ eva pakarane bhikkhu-
saṅghaṃ paṇāmetvā pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattaci-
varam ādāya Kapilavathuṃ² piṇḍāya pāvīsi|||

3 Kapilavatthusmiṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhataṃ
piṇḍapātaṭikkanto yena mahāvanam tenupasaṅkami
divāviharāya|| mahāvanam ajjhogahetvā veluvalatṭhitāya
mūle divāvihāram nisīdi|||

4 Atha kho Bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallinassa evaṃ
cetaso parivitakko udapādi|||

5 Mayā kho bhikkhu saṅgho pavālho³|| santettha bhikkhū
navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ||
tesaṃ mamaṃ apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipari-
ṇāmo||| Seyyathāpi nāma vacchassa taruṇassa mātaram
apassantassa siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo|||

6 Evaṃ evaṃ santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā
adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ tesaṃ mamaṃ⁴ apas-
santānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo||| Seyyathāpi
nāma bijānaṃ taruṇānaṃ udakam alabhantānaṃ siyā añña-
thattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo|||

7 Evaṃ eva santettha⁵|| pa|| tesaṃ mamaṃ⁴ alabhantā-
naṃ dassanāya siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo||| Yam
nūnāhaṃ yatheva mayā pubbe bhikkhusaṅgho anuggahito
evaṃ eva⁶ etarahi anuggaṇheyyaṃ bhikkhusaṅghanti|||

8 Atha kho Brahmā sahampati Bhagavato cetasā ceto-
parivitakkaṃ aññāya seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso sam-
miñjitam vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāritam vā bāhaṃ sam-
miñjeyya|| evaṃ eva⁷ Brahmaloke antarahito Bhagavato
purato pāturaṃ ahosi|||

¹ S¹⁻³ kismicid

² S¹⁻³ vatthusmiṃ

³ B pavālho

⁴ S¹⁻³ mama

⁵ S¹⁻³ yantettha omitting evaṃ eva

⁶ S¹⁻³ evaṃ

⁷ B S³ evaṃ

9 Atha kho Brahmā sahampati ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Evam etam Bhagavā evam etam Sugata Bhagavatā bhante bhikkhusaṅgho pavāḷho|||

10 Santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ|| tesam Bhagavantam apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo||| Seyyathāpi nāma vacchassa taruṇassa mātaram apassantassa siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo|||

11 Evam eva santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ|| tesam Bhagavantam apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo||| Seyyathāpi nāma bījānaṃ taruṇānaṃ udakaṃ alabhantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo|||

12 Evam eva santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ|| tesam Bhagavantam alabhantānaṃ dassanāya siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo|||

13 Abhinandatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅgham abhivadatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅgham|| yatheva bhante¹ Bhagavatā pubbe bhikkhusaṅgho anuggahito evam evaṃ etarahi anuggaṇhātu bhikkhusaṅghanti|||

14 Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhibhāvena|||

15 Atha kho Brahmā sahampati Bhagavato adhivāsanaṃ veditvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyi|||²

16 Atha kho Bhagavā sāyaṇhasamayam patisallānā vuṭṭhito yena Nigrodhārāmo tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi|| nisajja kho Bhagavā tathārūpaṃ iddhābhisaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkhāyi³ yāthā te bhikkhū [ekavihakāya sārāj jāyamānarūpā yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkameyyum||

17 Te bhikkhū⁴ ekavihakāya sārāj jāyamānarūpā⁵ yena

¹ In S³ only ² S¹⁻³ °dhāyimsu ³ B °saṅkharoti

⁴ The part between [] is missing in S¹⁻³

⁵ So S¹⁻³; B ekadihiakāyasārāj jāyamāna°; S¹ °mānaṃ

Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu || upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdimsu ||

11 Ekam antam nisinne¹ kho te bhikkhū Bhagavā etad avoca || Antam idaṃ bhikkhave jīvikānaṃ yad idaṃ piṇḍolyaṃ || abhisāpāyaṃ² lokasmim piṇḍolo vicarasi pat-tapānīti³ tam ca kho evaṃ bhikkhave kulaputtā upenti atthavasikā atthavasam paṭicca, neva rājābhinitā na corā-bhinitā na inatthā na bhayaṭṭhā na jivikā⁴ pakatā || Api ca kho otiṇṇamhi⁵ jātiyā jarāya⁶ maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi || dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapa-reto⁷ || appeva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antarakiriya paññāyethāti ||

19 Evaṃ pabbajito cāyaṃ bhikkhave kulaputto [so ca hoti abhijjālu kāmesu tibbasārāgo vyāpannacitto paduṭṭha-manasaṅkappo mutṭhassati asampajāno asamāhito vib-bhantacitto pakatindriyo] || Seyyathāpi bhikkhave chavā-lātam⁸ ubhato padittam majjhe gūthagataṃ neva gāme kaṭṭhattam⁹ pharati nāraññe kaṭṭhattam pharati || tathū-pamāham bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi gihibhogā ca parihino sāmāññatthañca na paripūreti ||

20 Tayo me bhikkhave akusalavitakkā kāmavitakko vyāpādavitakko vihiṃsavitakko || ime ca kho bhikkhave tayo akusalavitakkā kva¹⁰ aparisesā nirujjhanti || Catūsu vā¹¹ satipaṭṭhānesu supatitṭhita-citassa viharato animittam vā samādhim¹² bhāvayato ||

21 Yāvañcidam bhikkhave alam eva animitto samādhi bhāvetum || animitto bhikkhave samādhi bhāvito bahulikato mahapphalo hoti mahānisamso ||

22 Dve mā bhikkhave ditṭhiyo bhavaditṭhi ca¹³ vibhava-

¹ S¹⁻³ nisinnā

² S¹ osāpoyyam ; S³ osāpeyyam

³ B carasi pattapaṇi

⁴ B ājivikā

⁵ B otiṇṇamha ; S¹⁻³ okiṇṇāmhi

⁶ S¹⁻³ omit ya

⁷ B otiṇṇā oparetā

⁸ So S¹ ; S³ jvalātam ; B savālatam (or chavo)

⁹ S¹⁻³ kaṭṭhatṭham further on kaṭṭhatṭham

¹⁰ S¹ ovitakkatam ; S³ ovitakkānam both omitting kva

¹¹ Missing in S¹⁻³ ¹² B S³ omit m ¹³ Missing in B

ditthi ca|| Tatra kho ¹ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati Atthi nu kho ² kiñci lokasmiṃ yam aham upādiyamāno na vajjavā assan ti||

23 So evam pajānāti Natthi nu kho taṃ kiñci lokasmiṃ yam aham upādiyamāno na vajjavā assam ³|| ahaṃ hi ⁴ rūpaññeva upādiyamāno upādiyeyyaṃ|| vedanaññeva ⁵|| saññaññeva ⁵|| saṅkhāre yeva ⁵|| viññāṇaṃ upādiyamāno upādiyeyyaṃ|| Tassa me assa upādānapaccayā bhavo bhavapaccayā jāti jātippaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparideva-dukkhadomassupāyāsā sambhaveyyuṃ|| Eṃvaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo assa||

24 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attā ti||

No hetam bhante||

25-28 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ saṅkhit-taṃ ⁶|| la||

29-30 Tasmātiha bhikkhave ⁷ evam passaṃ|| pa ⁸|| nāpa-ram itthattāyāti pajānāti||

81 (9) *Pārileyya*

1 Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosambiyaṃ ⁹ viharati Ghositārāme||

2 Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pat-tacivaram ādāya Kosambim ¹⁰ piṇḍāya pāvīsi|| Kosambiyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapatikanto sāmam

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ add taṃ

³ S¹⁻³ assanti so evam pajānāti

⁴ S¹⁻³ ca

⁵ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ niccam vā^o (complete)

⁷ S¹⁻³ insert Yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ^o datṭhabbam (as in 7. 21-25)

⁸ S¹⁻³ insert sutavā ariyasārako^o (as in 4 8-9)

⁹ B kosambhi^o always

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ kosambiyam

senāsanam saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaram ādāya anāmantetvā upaṭṭhāke anapaloketvā bhikkhusaṅgham eko adutiyo cārikam pakkāmi|||

3 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu acirapakkantassa Bhagavato yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantam Ānandam etad avoca||| Esāvuso Ānanda Bhagavā sāmam senāsanam saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaram ādāya anāmantetvā upaṭṭhāke anapaloketvā bhikkhusaṅgham eko cārikam ¹ pakkanto ti|||

4 Yasmiṃ āvuso samaye Bhagavā sāmam senāsanam saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaram ādāya anāmantetvā upaṭṭhāke anapaloketvā bhikkhusaṅgham eko adutiyo cārikam pakkāmi ² eko va Bhagavā tasmīṃ samaye viharitukāmo hoti na Bhagavā tasmīṃ samaye kenaci anubandhitabbo hotiti|||

5 Atha kho Bhagavā anupubbena cārikam caramāno yena Pārileyyakam ³ tad avasari|| tatra sudam Bhagavā Pārileyyake viharati bhaddasālamūle|||

6 Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkamīsu|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiṃ sammodīsu|| sammodanīyam katham sārāṇīyam vītisāretvā ekamantam nisīdīsu|||

7 Ekam antam nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantam Ānandam etad avocum||| Cirassam sutā kho ⁴ no āvuso Ānanda Bhagavato sammukhā dhammī kathā|| icchāma mayam āvuso Ānanda Bhagavato sammukhā dhammī katham sotun ti|||

8 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando tehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ yena Pārileyyakam bhaddhasālamūlam ⁵ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdi|||

9 Ekam antam nisinne ⁶ kho te bhikkhū Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassesi samādapesi samuttejesi sampahāsesi|||

¹ All this from pakkāmi is missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹ pakkami ; S³ pakkamati

³ B pālī° always

⁴ S¹⁻³ cirassutā, omitting kho

⁵ S¹ °mūlam ekam ; S³ °mūlakam

⁶ S¹⁻³ nisinnā

10 Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno evam cetaso parivitakko udapādi||| Kathaṃ nu kho jānato kathaṃ passato anantarā¹ āsavānaṃ khayō hotīti|||

11 Atha kho Bhagavā tassa bhikkhuno cetasā ceto-parivitakkam aññāya bhikkhū āmantesi||| Vicayaso desito bhikkhāve mayā dhammo|| vicayaso desitā cattāro satipatthānā|| vicayaso desitā sammappadhānā|| vicayaso desitā cattāro iddhipādā|| vicayaso desitāni pañcendriyāni|| vicayaso desitāni pañcabalāni|| vicayaso desitāni² sāttabojjhaṅgāni²|| vicayaso desito ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo|| Evam vicayaso kho³ desito bhikkhave⁴ mayā dhammo|||⁵

12 Evam vicayaso desite kho bhikkhave mayā dhamme||⁶ atha panidhekaccassa bhikkhuno evam cetaso parivitakko udapādi||| Kathaṃ nu kho jānato⁷ kathaṃ passato⁷ anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hotīti|||

13 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave jānato kathaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti|||

14 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adasāvi ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisānaṃ adassavi|| la|| sappurisdhamme avinito rūpam attato samanupassati|| yā kho pana bhikkhave sā⁸ samanupassanā saṅkhāro so⁹||| So pana saṅkhāro kimnidāno kimsamudayo kimjātiko kimpabbavoti||| Avijjāsamphassa-jena bhikkhave vedayitena phutṭhassa assutavato puthujanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo¹⁰ so saṅkhāro||| Iti kho bhikkhave so pi kho saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato paṭicca-samuppanno|| sā pi taṇhā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭicca-samuppannā|| sā pi vedānā¹¹ so pi phasso anicco saṅkhato paṭicca-samuppanno|| sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭicca-samup-

¹ S¹⁻³ add ya

² B omits ni

³ Missing in S³

⁴ Missing in S¹

⁵ All the phrase is missing in B

⁶ S¹⁻³ have desito . . . dhammo a mere repetition of the preceding phrase

⁷ S¹⁻³ insert va

⁸ Missing in B

⁹ Missing in S¹⁻³ always

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ tatopojo here only

¹¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

pannā||| Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayoti|||

17 Na heva kho rūpam attato samanupassati|| api ca kho rūpavantam attānaṃ samanupassati|| yā kho pana sā bhikkhave samanupassanā saṅkhāro so||| So pana saṅkhāro kimnidāno kimsamudayo kimjātiko kimpabhavo||| Avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena phutṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo so saṅkhāro||| Iti kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato paṭīcasamuppanno|| sā pi taṇhā|| pe|| sā pi vedanā|| so pi phasso|| sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭīcasamuppannā||| Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayoti|||

18 Na heva kho rūpam attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam attānaṃ samanupassati|| api ca kho attani rūpam samanupassati|| yā kho pana sā bhikkhave samanupassanā saṅkhāro so||| So pana saṅkhāro kimnidāno kimsamudayo kimjātiko kimpabhavo||| Avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena phutṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo so saṅkhāro|||

Iti kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato paṭīcasamuppanno|| sā pi taṇhā¹|| sā pi vedanā|| so pi phasso|| sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭīcasamuppannā||| Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayoti|||

19 Na heva kho rūpam attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam attānaṃ samanupassati|| na attani rūpam samanupassati|| api ca kho rūpasmim attānaṃ samanupassati||| Yā kho pana sā bhikkhave samanupassanā saṅkhāro so|||

So pana saṅkhāro kimnidāno kimsamudayo kimjātiko kimpabhavo||| Avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena phutṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo so saṅkhāro||| Iti kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato² paṭīcasamuppanno|| sā pi

¹ S¹-³ add -pe

² There is a gap in S¹ from attānaṃ (in 19, l. 3) to saṅ

taṇhā|| sã pi vedanã|| so pi phasso|| sã pi avijjã aniccã saṅkhatã paṭiccasamuppannã|| Evam pi kho bhikkhave jãnato|| la|| āsavānaṃ khayō hoti||

20 Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na rūpa-vantaṃ attānaṃ|| na attani rūpaṃ|| na rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati||

21 Api ca kho vedanaṃ attato samanupassati|| api ca kho vedanāvantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati|| api ca kho attani vedanaṃ samanupassati|| api ca kho vedanāya attānaṃ samanupassati||

22-23 Api ca kho saññaṃ||¹ Api ca kho saṅkhāre attato samanupassati|| api ca kho saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati|| api ca kho attani saṅkhāre samanupassati|| api ca kho saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati||

24 Api ca kho viññānaṃ attato samanupassati|| api ca kho viññānavantaṃ attānaṃ|| api ca kho attani viññānaṃ|| api ca kho viññānasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati|| Yã kho pana sã bhikkhave samanupassanã saṅkhāro so|| So pana saṅkhāro kimnidāno|| la|| kimpabhavo|| Avijjã-samphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena putṭhassa assutavato puthujanassa uppannã taṇhã|| tatojo so saṅkhāro|| Iti kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato paṭicca-samuppanno|| sã pi taṇhã|| pe|| sã pi vedanã|| so pi phasso|| sã pi avijjã aniccã saṅkhatã paṭiccasamuppannã|| Evam pi² kho bhikkhave jãnato evaṃ passato anantarã āsavānaṃ khayō hoti||

25 Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na vedanaṃ attato samanupassati|| na saññaṃ|| na saṅkhāre|| na viññānaṃ attato samanupassati||³

Api ca kho evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti|| so attã so loko|| so pecca bhavissãmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇãmadhammo ti||

Yã kho pana sã bhikkhave sassatadiṭṭhi saṅkhāro so|| so pãna saṅkhāro kimnidāno|| pa|| Evam pi kho bhikkhave jãnato evaṃ passato anantarã āsavānaṃ khayō hoti||

26 Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² Missing in S¹⁻³

³ All is complete in S¹⁻³

vedanam|| na saññam|| na saṅkhāre|| na viññānam attato samanupassati|| na pi hevaṃ diṭṭhi hoti So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato aviparināmadhammoti||¹ Api ca kho evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti No ca assaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi² na me bhavissatīti||

27 Yā kho pana sā bhikkhave ucchedadiṭṭhi saṅkhāro so|| so pana saṅkhāro kimnidāno kimsamudayo kimjātiko kimpabhavo|| Avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena putṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo so saṅkhāro|| Iti kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro anicco|| la|| Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti||

28 Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na vedanam|| na saññam|| na saṅkhāre|| na viññānam attato samanupassati|| la|| na viññānasmim attānaṃ³ samanupassati||

Na pi evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato aviparināmadhammoti|| na pi evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatīti|| Api ca kho kaṅkhī hoti vicikicchī⁴ anitṭhaṅgato⁵ saddhamme||

29 Yā kho⁶ pana sā bhikkhave kaṅkhitā vicikicchitā⁷ anitṭhaṅgatā saddhamme saṅkhāro so|| so pana saṅkhāro kimnidāno kimsamudayo kimjātiko kimpabhavo|| Avijjā samphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena putṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo so saṅkhāro|| Iti⁸ kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato paṭīcasamuppanno|| sā pi taṇhā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭīcasamuppannā|| sā pi vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭīcasamuppannā|| so pi phasso anicco saṅkhato paṭīcasamuppanno|| sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭīcasamuppannā||

30 Evam kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hotīti||

¹ Much more complete in S¹⁻³ and occupying a large place

² B nābhavissam always

³ B attato

⁴ S¹ vevikicchī ; S³ veci^o ⁵ S³ anitṭhāgato always

⁶ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁷ B kaṅkhatā vicikicchatā ; S¹ vevi^o ; S³ veci^o ⁸ B evam

82 (10) *Puṇṇamā*

1 Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Pub-bārāme Migāramātupāsāde mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena sadhim||

2 Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā tadahuposathe pannarase¹ puṇṇamāya rattiyaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto ajjhokāse nisiṇno hoti||

3 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu utthāyāsanaṃ ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenaṅjalim paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Puccheyyāham bhante Bhagavantam kiñcid eva desam sace me Bhagavā okāsaṃ karoti pañhassa veyyākaraṇāyāti||

Tena hi tvaṃ bhikkhu sake āsane nisīditvā puccha yad ākaṅkhasīti||

4 Evam bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā sake āsane nisīditvā Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ime nu kho bhante pañcupādānakkhandhā|| seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārupādānakkhandho viññānupādānakkhandhoti||

Ime kho bhikkhu pañcupādānakkhandhā|| seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| la|| viññānupādānakkhandhoti||

5 Sādhu bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā Bhagavantam uttarim pañham apucchi||² Ime kho pana bhante pañcupādānakkhandhā kimmūlakā ti||

Ime kho bhikkhu pañcupādānakkhandhā chandamūlakā ti||

6 Pa||³ Taññeva nu kho bhante upādānaṃ te pañcupādānakkhandhā udāhu aññatra⁴ pañcupādānakkhandehi⁵ upādānaṃ ti||

Na kho bhikkhu taññeva upādānaṃ te pañcupādānak-

¹ B inserts puṇṇāya

² B pucchi here only

³ S¹⁻³ Sādhu^o apucchi

⁴ S³ atthaññatra

⁵ B pañcahi upā^o always

khandhā nāpi aññatra ¹ pañcupādānakkhandehi upādānaṃ||
api ca yo tattha chandarāgo taṃ tattha upādānaṃ ti||

7 Sādhu bhante ti kho so bhikkhu|| la|| uttarim pañhaṃ
apucchi|| Siyā pana bhante pañcupādānakkhandhesu
chandarāgavemattatā ² ti||

Siyā bhikkhu ti Bhagavā avoca|| Idha bhikkhu ekac-
cassa evaṃ hoti|| Evaṃrūpo siyam anāgatam addhānaṃ||
evaṃvedano siyam anāgatam addhānaṃ|| evaṃsaññi siyam
anāgatam addhānaṃ|| evaṃsaṅkhāro siyam anāgatam ad-
dhānaṃ|| evaṃviññāṇo siyam anāgatam addhānaṃ||
Evaṃ kho bhikkhu siyā pañcupādānakkhandhesu chanda-
rāgavemattatā ti||

8 Sādhu bhante ti kho ³ so bhikkhu|| pe|| uttarim pañ-
haṃ apucchi|| Kittāvatā nu kho khandhānaṃ khandhā-
dhivacanaṃ ti||

Yaṃ kiñci bhikkhave rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ
ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ
vā pañitaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā ayaṃ vuccati rūpak-
khandho|| Yā kāci vedanā|| yā kāci saññā|| ye keci saṅ-
khārā|| yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ
ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ
vā pañitaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇa-
kkhandho|| Ettāvatā kho bhikkhu khandhānaṃ khandhā-
dhivacanaṃ ti||

9 Sādhu bhante ti kho so bhikkhu|| pe|| apucchi|| Ko
nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo rūpakkhandhassa paññā-
panāya|| Ko hetu ko paccayo vedanākkhandhassa paññā-
panāya|| Ko hetu ko paccayo saññākkhandhassa paññā-
panāya|| Ko hetu ko paccayo saṅkhārakkhandhassa paññā-
panāya|| Ko hetu ko paccayo viññāṇakkhandhassa paññā-
panāyāti||

Cattāro kho bhikkhu mahābhūtā hetu cattāro mahābhūtā
paccayo rūpakkhandhassa paññāpanāya|| Phasso hetu
phasso paccayo vedanākkhandhassa paññāpanāya|| phasso
hetu phasso paccayo saññākkhandhassa paññāpanāya||

¹ S¹⁻³ napi aññattha

² S¹⁻³ vemattā ti here only

³ Missing in S¹⁻³

phasso hetu phasso paccayo saṅkhārakkhandhassa paññāpanāya|| Nāmarūpaṃ hetu nāmarūpaṃ paccayo viññānakkhandhassa paññāpanāyāti||

10 Sādhū bhante ti kho so bhikkhu|| pe|| apucchi|| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante sakkāyaditṭhi¹ hotīti||

Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme² avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ|| vedanaṃ|| pe|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññānaṃ attato samanupassati|| viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññānaṃ viññānasmim vā attānaṃ|| Evam kho bhikkhu sakkāyaditṭhi hotīti||

11 Sādhū bhante ti kho so bhikkhu|| pe|| apucchi|| Kathaṃ pana bhante sakkāyaditṭhi na hotīti||

Idha bhikkhu sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisdhammassa kovido sappurisdhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantaṃ vā³ attānaṃ na attani vā rūpaṃ na rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ|| na vedanaṃ|| na saññaṃ|| na saṅkhāre|| na viññānaṃ attato samanupassati|| na viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attani vā viññānaṃ na viññānasmim vā attānaṃ|| Evam kho bhikkhu sakkāyaditṭhi na hotīti||

12 Sādhū bhante ti kho so bhikkhu|| pe|| apucchi|| Ko nu kho bhante rūpassa assādo ko ādinavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ|| ko vedanāya|| ko saññāya|| ko saṅkhārānaṃ|| ko viññānassa assādo ko ādinavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ ti||

Yaṃ kho bhikkhu rūpaṃ paticca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ rūpassa assādo|| yaṃ rūpaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ ayaṃ rūpassa ādinavo|| yo rūpasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ idaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ|| Yaṃ vedanaṃ paticca⁴ + Yaṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ add vici (S¹ —vivi—) kicchi here only

² B inserts su

³ S¹⁻³ omit vā everywhere

⁴ Complete in S¹⁻³

saññaṃ paṭicca|| Ye saṅkhāre paṭicca||¹ Yaṃ viññā-
ṇaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ viññā-
ṇassa assādo|| yaṃ viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇā-
madhammaṃ ayaṃ viññāṇassa ādinavo|| yo viññāṇasmim
chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ idaṃ viññāṇassa
nissaraṇaṃ ti||

13 Sādhu bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ
abhinanditvā anumoditvā Bhagavantam uttarim pañham
apucchi|| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato
imasmim ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu
ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na hontīti||

Yaṃ kiñci bhikkhu rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam
ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā olārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ
vā paṇītaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam rūpaṃ netam
mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti|| Evam etaṃ
yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati|| Yā kāci vedanā||
pe|| Yā kāci saññā|| Ye keci saṅkhārā|| Yaṃ kiñci
viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā
vā olārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā|| yaṃ
dūre santike vā sabbam viññāṇaṃ netam mama neso ham
asmi na meso attā ti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappañ-
ñāya passati|| Evam kho bhikkhu jānato evam passato
imasmim ca² saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimitt-
tesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na hontīti||

14 Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno
evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi|| Iti kira bho rūpaṃ
anattā|| vedanā|| saññā|| saṅkhārā|| viññāṇaṃ anattā|| anat-
takatāni kammāni katamattānaṃ³ phusissantīti||

15 Atha kho Bhagavā tassa bhikkhuno cetasā ceto pari-
vitakkaṃ aññāya bhikkhū āmantesi|| Tānaṃ kho pane-
taṃ bhikkhave vijjati yaṃ⁴ idhekacco moghapuriso avidvā
avijjagato taṇhādhipateyyena⁵ cetasā satthusāsaṇaṃ ati-
dhāvitabbaṃ maññeyya|| Iti kira bho rūpaṃ anattā||
vedanā|| saññā|| saṅkhārā|| viññāṇaṃ anattā anattakatāni

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² B inserts pana

³ B kammattānaṃ

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁵ S¹⁻³ taṇhādhipatena

kammāni katamattānaṃ¹ phusissanti² Paṭipucchā vi-
nitā kho me tumhe bhikkhave tatra tatra tesu dhammesu³||

16 Taṃ kiṃ maññattha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti⁴||

Aniccaṃ bhante⁵||

17-19 Vedanā⁶ Saññā⁷ Saṅkhārā⁸||

20 Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti⁹||

Aniccaṃ bhante¹⁰||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti¹¹||

Dukkhaṃ bhante¹²||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassituṃ¹³|| Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso
me āttāti¹⁴||

No hetam bhante¹⁵||

21 Tasmātiha¹⁶ la¹⁷ evaṃ passaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti
pajānātiti¹⁸||

22 [Dve Khandhā Taññeva Siyaṃ¹⁹||

Adhivacanam ca Hetunā²⁰||

Sattā yena duve vuttā²¹||

Assāda-Viññāṇakena ca²²||

Ete dasavidhā vuttā²³||

Hoti bhikkhupucchāyāti²⁴|| 3]

Khajjaniyavaggo tatiyo²⁵||

Tassuddānaṃ²⁶|| 4

Assādo²⁷ dve Samudayā²⁸|| 6

Arahantehi²⁹ apare dve

Sihā³⁰ Khajjani Piṇḍolyaṃ³¹|| 9

Pārileyyena³² Puṇṇamāti³³||

¹ S¹⁻³ katamanattānaṃ ; B kappattānaṃ

² B phusissantīti

³ In B only

⁴ B Tatru^o

⁵ S¹⁻³ assādā

⁶ B samudayo

⁷ S¹⁻³ arahante (S³ -ntā)

⁸ S³ Siho

⁹ S¹⁻³ piṇḍolyo

¹⁰ B pālī^o

CHAPTER IV THERAVAGGO CATUTTHO

83 (1) *Anando*

1 Evam me sutam|| ekam samayam āyasmā Ānando
Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme||¹

2 Tatra kho āyasmā Ānando bhikkhū āmantesi Āvuso
bhikkhavo ti||

Āvuso ti kho ti bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paccasso-
sum||

Āyasmā Anando etad avoca||

3 Puṇṇo nāma āvuso āyasmā Mantāniputto² ambhākam
navakānam satam bahūpakāro hoti|| so amhe iminā
ovādena ovadati Upādāya āvuso Ānanda asmīti hoti no
anupādāya||

4 Kiñca upādāya asmīti hoti no anupādāya||

Rūpam upādāya asmīti hoti no anupādāya|| Vedanam||
Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññānam upādāya asmīti hoti no
anupādāya||

5 Seyyathāpi āvuso Ānanda itthi vā puriso vā daharo
yuvā maṇḍanakajātiko³ ādāse vā parisuddhe pariyodāte
acce vā udakapatte⁴ sakam mukhanimittam paccavek-
khamāno upādāya passeyya no anupādāya|| Evam eva
kho āvuso Ānanda rūpam upādāya asmīti hoti no anupā-
dāya|| vedanam|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññānam upādāya
asmīti hoti no anupādāya||

6 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Ānanda Rūpam niccam vā
aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam āvuso||⁵

7-10 Vedanā|| pe|| Sañña|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññānam niccam
vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam āvuso||⁵

11 Tasmātiha|| pa||

12 Evam passam|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

13 Puṇṇo nāma āvuso āyasmā Mantāniputto ambhākam

¹ B sāvattthi only

² S¹⁻³ Mantāni° always (S¹ Mantāni° here only)

³ B ojātiyo ⁴ S¹⁻³ udapatte ⁵ S¹⁻³ add yam panāniccam°

navakānaṃ satam bahūpakāro hoti||| So amhe iminā
ovādena ovadati|| idaṃ ca pana me āyasmato¹ Puṇṇassa
Mantāniputtassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā dhammo abhisā-
meto ti|||²

84 (2) Tisso

1 Savatthi|| ārāme||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Tisso Bhagavato
pitucchāputto sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ āroceti||
Api me āvuso madhurakajāto viya kāyo|| disā pi me na
pakkhāyanti|| dhammā pi maṃ na paṭibhanti|| thīnamid-
dhaṃ ca me cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati|| anabhirato ca
brahmacariyaṃ carāmi hoti ca me dhammesu vicikicchā
ti|||

3 Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenu-
pasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā
ekam antaṃ nisīdimsu|||

4 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam
etaḍ avocum||| Āyasmā bhante Tisso Bhagavato pituc-
chāputto sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ āroceti||| Api
me āvuso madhurakajāto viya kāyo|| disā pi me na pak-
khāyanti|| dhammā pi maṃ na paṭibhanti|| thīnamiddhaṃ
ca me cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati|| anabhirato ca brahma-
cariyaṃ carāmi|| hoti ca me dhammesu vicikicchā ti|||

5 Atha kho Bhagavā aññataram bhikkhum āmantesi||
Ehi tvam bhikkhu mama vacanena Tissaṃ bhikkhum
āmantehi|| Satthā taṃ āvuso Tissa āmantetīti|||

6 Evaṃ bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato patissutvā
yenāyasmā Tisso tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyas-
mantam Tissaṃ etaḍ avoca||| Satthā taṃ āvuso Tissa
āmantetīti|||

7 Evaṃ āvuso ti kho āyasmā Tisso tassa bhikkhuno
paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā
Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|||

8 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Tissaṃ
Bhagavā etaḍ avoca||| Saccam kira tvam Tissaṃ sam-

¹ B panāyasmato

² B °samitoti

bahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ ārocesi||| Api me āvuso madhurakajāto viya kāyo|| la|| hoti ca me dhammesu vicikicchā ti|||

Evam bhante|||

9 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Tissa rūpe avigatarāgassa ¹ avigatachandassa ² avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigataparilāhassa avigatatanaḥassa tassa rūpassa vipariṇāmaññathābhavā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassu-pāyāsā ti|||

Evam bhante|||

10-13 Sādhū sādhū Tissa evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti yathā taṃ rūpe avigatarāgassa||³ vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu avigatarāgassa|| pe|| tesam saṅkhārānaṃ vipariṇāmaññathābhavā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti|||

Evam bhante|||

14 Sādhū sādhū Tissa evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti yathā taṃ [saṅkhāresu avigatarāgassa||⁴ viññāṇe avigatarāgassa ² avigatachandassa avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigataparilāhassa avigatatanaḥassa tassa viññāṇassa vipariṇāmaññathābhavā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti|||

Evam bhante|||

15 Sādhū sādhū Tissa evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti yathā taṃ viññāṇe avigatarāgassa|||⁵

16 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Tissa rūpe vigatarāgassa ⁶ vigatachandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigataparilāhassa vigatatanaḥassa tassa rūpassa vipariṇāmaññathābhavā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

17 Sādhū sādhū Tissa evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti yathā taṃ rūpe vigatarāgassa|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu vigatarāgassa|| viññāṇe vigatarāgassa vigatachandassa

¹ S¹-3 avīta°

² S³ avigata°

³ S³ avīta°

⁴ So all the MSS. (S³ has avīta°)

⁵ So all the MSS. without even one —pe— or ||la|| and further on (18) likewise

⁶ S³ vīta° always

vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigataparilāhassa vigata-
taṇhassa tassa viññāṇassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppaj-
janti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti||

No hetam bhante||

18 Sādhū sādhū Tissa evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti yathā taṃ
viññāṇe vigātarāgassa||

19 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Tissa rūpaṃ ñiccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā
ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

20-23 Vedanā|| pe|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ nic-
caṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||¹

24 Tasmā ti ha|| la||

25 Evaṃ passam|| pa|| nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti||

26 Seyyathāpassa² Tissa dve purisā eko puriso amagga-
kusalo eko puriso maggakusalo|| Taṃ enaṃ³ so amagga-
kusalo puriso amum maggakusalam purisaṃ maggaṃ
puccheyya|| so evaṃ vadeyya Evaṃ⁴ bho purisa ayaṃ
maggo|| tena muhuttam gaccha|| tena muhuttam gantvā
dakkhissasi dvidhāpathaṃ||⁵ tattha vāmaṃ muñcitvā
dakkhiṇaṃ gaṇhāhi|| tena muhuttam gaccha|| tena⁶
muhuttam gantvā dakkhissasi tibbam vanasaṇḍaṃ|| Tena
muhuttam gaccha tena muhuttam gantvā dakkhissasi
mahantaṃ ninnam pallalaṃ|| Tena muhuttam gaccha||
tena muhuttam gantvā dakkhissasi sobbham papātaṃ||
Tena muhuttam gaccha|| tena muhuttam gantvā dakkhis-
sasi samam bhūmibhāgaṃ ramaṇiyaṃ||

27 Upamā kho myāyaṃ⁷ Tissa katā atthassa viññāpa-
nāya ayaṃ cevettha attho||

28 Puriso amaggakusalo ti kho Tissa puthujjanassetam
adhivacaṇaṃ|| Puriso maggakusaloti kho Tissā Tathā-
gatassetam⁸ adhvacaṇam arahato sammāsambuddhassa||

29 Dvidhāpatho ti kho Tissa vicikicchāyetam adhvaca-

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² B seyyathāpi

³ S¹⁻³ ena

⁴ Behi

⁵ B dvedhā^o

⁶ S¹⁻³ gacchantena instead of gaccha|| tena

⁷ S³ omits m

⁸ B °assa taṃ

nam|| Vāmamaggo ti kho Tissa atthaṅgikassetam micc-
hāmaggassa adhivacanam|| seyyathidam micchādītthiyā||
la|| micchāsamādhissa|| Dakkhiṇamaggo ti kho Tissa
ariyassetam atthaṅgikassa maggassa adhivacanam|| seyya-
thidam sammādītthiyā|| la|| sammāsamādhissa||

30 Tibbo vanasaṇḍo ti kho Tissa avijjāyetam adhiva-
canam|| Mahantaṃ ninnam pallalanti kho Tissa kāmā-
nam etam adhivacanam|| Sobbo papāto ti kho Tissa
kodhūpāyassetam adhivacanam||¹ Samo bhūmibhāgo
ramaṇīyo ti kho Tissa nibbānassetam adhivacanam||

31 Abhirama Tissa abhirama Tissa aham ovādena aham
anuggahena aham anusāsaniyāti²||

32 Idam avoca Bhagavā|| attamano āyasmā Tisso Bha-
gavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti||

85 (3) Yamako

1 Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto Sāvattthiyaṃ
viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme||

2 Tena kho pana samayena Yamakassa nāma bhikkhuno
evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ dīṭṭhigataṃ uppannam hoti|| Tathā-
ham Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi|| yathā khīṇā-
savo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti
param maraṇā ti||

3 Assosun kho sambahulā bhikkhū Yamakassa kira
nāma bhikkhuno evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ dīṭṭhigataṃ uppan-
nam|| Tathāham|| maraṇā ti||³

4 Atha kho te bhikkhū yenāyasmā Yamako tenupasaṇ-
kamimsu|| upasaṇkamitvā āyasmatā Yamakena saddhim
sammodimsu|| sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisā-
retvā ekam antaṃ nisidimsu||

5 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ
Yamakam etad avocun|| Saccam kira te āvuso Yamaka
evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ dīṭṭhigataṃ uppannam|| Tathāham

¹ S³ kodhūpāyassetam

² So S¹⁻³ (S³ °anuggehana) B °Tissa aham āmisāmamā-
nussāsaniyāti

³ This number is missing in B

Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti||

6 Evaṃ kho haṃ ¹ āvuso Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi|| yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti||

7 Mā āvuso Yamaka evaṃ avaca|| mā Bhagavantam abbhācikkhi|| na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ|| ² na hi Bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya Khināsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇa ti||

8 Evaṃ pi kho āyasmā Yamako tehi bhikkhūhi vuccamāno thāmasā parāmāsā ³ abhinivissa voharati|| Tathāham ⁴ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti||

9 Yato ⁵ kho te bhikkhū nāsakkhimsu āyasmantaṃ Yamakam etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetum|| atha kho ⁶ te bhikkhū uttāyāsanaṃ yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avocum|| Yamakassa nāma āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhuno evarūpaṃ pāpakam diṭṭhigatam uppannaṃ|| Tathāhaṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi|| yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇāti|| Sādhāyasmā Sāriputto yena Yamako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatū anukampam upādāyāti||

10 Adhivāsesi kho āyasmā Sāriputto tuṇhībhāvena||

11 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyaṇhasamayaṃ paṭisalānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Yamako tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Yamakena saddhiṃ sammodi || la||

12 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Yamakam etad avoca|| Saccaṃ kira te āvuso Yamaka evarūpaṃ pāpakam diṭṭhigatam uppannaṃ|| Tathāham Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi|| yathā

¹ B Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ°

² B abbhācikkhanahi° °abbhācikkhanam

³ S¹⁻³ parāmassa (S. p. 46 n. 1) ⁴ S¹⁻³ tathāhantaṃ

⁵ S¹⁻³ yatho

⁶ Missing in S¹⁻³

khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na
hoti param maraṇā ti|||

13 Evaṃ khvāham ¹ āvuso Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ
ājānāmi|| yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchij-
jati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti|||

14 Tam kim maññasi āvuso Yamaka ² rupam niccam vā
aniccam vā||

Aniccam āvuso||| ³

15-18 Vedanā|| pe|| saññā|| saṅkhārā|| viññāṇam niccam
vā aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam āvuso||| ³

19 Tasmātiha|| pa||

20 Evaṃ passaṃ|| la|| nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāti|||

21 Taṃ kim maññasi āvuso Yamaka rūpaṃ tathāgato ti
samanupassasīti|||

No hetam avuso|||

22-26 Vedanaṃ|| pe|| ⁴ saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇam
tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam avuso|||

27 Taṃ kim maññasi āvuso Yamaka rūpasmiṃ tathā-
gato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam āvuso|||

Aññatra rūpā tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam āvuso|||

28 Vedanāya|| aññatra vedanāya|||

29 Saññaya|| aññatra saññāya|||

30 Saṅkhāresu ⁵ aññatra saṅkhārehi|||

31 Viññāṇasmim tathāgatoti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam āvuso|||

Aññatra viññāṇā tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam āvuso|||

32 Taṃ kim maññasi āvuso Yamaka|| Rupā vedanā
saññā saṅkhārā ⁶ viññāṇam tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam āvuso|||

¹ S¹⁻³ evaṇcakhoham

² S¹ inserts eva ; S³ evaṃ

³ Complete in S¹⁻³ ⁴ Complete in B ⁵ S¹⁻³ saṅkhāre

⁶ B rupam vedanam saññaṃ saṅkhāre

33 Tam kiṃ maññasi āvuso Yamaka ayam so arūpī
avedano asaṇṇi asaṅkhāro aviññāṇo tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||¹

No hetam āvuso|||

34 Ettha ca te² āvuso Yamaka diṭṭheva dhamme saccato
thetato³ tathāgato anupalabbhiyamāno|| kallam nu te tam
veyyākaraṇam Tathāham Bhagavatā dhammam desitam
ajānāmi|| yāthā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati
vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti|||

35 Ahu kho⁴ me tam āvuso Sāriputta pubbe aviddasuno
pāpakam diṭṭhigatam idaṃ ca panāyasmato⁵ Sāriputtassa
dhammadesanam sutvā tam ceva pāpakam diṭṭhigatam
pahīnam dhammo ca me abhisameto ti|||⁶

36 Sace tam āvuso Yamaka evam puccheyyum||| Yo so
āvuso Yamaka bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo so kāyassa bhedā
param maraṇā kiṃ hotīti|| evam puṭṭho tvam āvuso
Yamaka kinti vyākareyyasīti|||

37 Sace mam āvuso evam puccheyyum|| Yo so^o kiṃ hotīti⁷
evam puṭṭho ham⁸ āvuso evam vyākareyyam||| Rūpam kho
āvuso aniccam|| yad aniccam tam dukkham|| yaṃ dukkham
tam niruddham tam atthagatam||| Vedanā|| Saṇṇā|| Saṅ-
khārā|| Viññāṇam aniccam|| yad aniccam tam dukkham||
yaṃ dukkham tam niruddham tad atthagatan ti|||

Evam puṭṭho aham āvuso evam vyākareyyanti|||

38 Sādhu sādhu āvuso Yamaka|| tena hāvuso Yamaka
upaman te karissāmi etasseva atthassa bhiyyosomattāya
ñāṇāya|||⁹

39 Seyyathāpi āvuso Yamaka gahapati vā gahapatiputto
vā addho¹⁰ mahaddhano mahābhogo so ca ārakkhasam-
panno|| tassa kocid eva puriso uppajjeyya anattakāmo
ahitakāmo ayogakkhemakāmo jivitā voropetukāmo|| tassa

¹ S¹⁻³ omit samanupassasi ti

² S³ etthavato

³ S¹ tathato ; S³ tatthato

⁴ S¹⁻³ omit param maraṇāti ahu kho

⁵ S¹⁻³ paname āyas^o

⁶ S¹⁻³ omit me B abhisamito ti

⁷ Complete in B ; the whole from evam puṭṭho^o is missing in S¹⁻³ faulty, I think, not by abbreviation

⁸ B aham always

⁹ B °mattaññāṇāya

¹⁰ B addho

evam assa Ayam kho gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā addho mahaddhano mahābhogo so ca ārakkhasampanno nāyam sukaro¹ pasayha jīvita voropetum|| yam nūnāham anupakhajja jīvita voropeyyan ti|| So tam gahapatim vā gahapatiputtam vā upasaṅkamitvā evam vadeyya Upatṭhaheyyantam bhanteti|| tam enam so² gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā upatṭhaheyya||³ so upatṭhaheyya pubbutṭhāyī⁴ pacchānīpāti kimkārapatissāvī manāpacārī piyavādī|| Tassa so gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā mittato⁵ pi nam daheyya suhajjato pi nam daheyya tasmiṇca vissāsam āpajjeyya|| yadā kho āvuso tassa purisassa evam assa Samvissattho⁶ kho myāyam gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā ti|| atha nam rahogatam veditvā tiṇhena satthena jīvita voropeyya||

40 Tam kim maññasi āvuso Yamaka|| Yadā pi⁷ so puriso amum gahapatim vā gahapatiputtam vā upasaṅkamitvā evam āha Upatṭhaheyyam tam bhante ti|| tadā pi so vadhako va⁸|| vadhakaṇ ca pana santam na aññāsi Vadhako me ti||

41 Yadā pi so upatṭhāti pubbutṭhāyī pacchānīpāti kimkārapatissāvī manāpacārī piyavādī⁹ tadā pi so vadhako va|| vadhakaṇca pana santam na aññāsi Vadhako me ti||¹⁰

42 Yadā pi nam rahogatam veditvā tiṇhena satthena jīvita voropeti tadā pi so vadhako va|| vadhakaṇca pana santam na aññāsi Vadhako me ti||

Evam āvuso ti||

43 Evam eva kho āvuso assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisānam adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinito rūpam attato samanupassati|| rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpam rūpasmim vā attānaṃ|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññānaṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ nabyāsukaro

² S¹⁻³ tameso

³ S¹⁻³ upatṭhaheyya

⁴ S¹ pubbatṭhāyī here only

⁵ S¹⁻³ cittato

⁶ B visāsam^o vīssattho

⁷ B hi

⁸ S³ ca here and further on

⁹ S¹⁻³ add ti

¹⁰ This paragraph is repeated in B

attato samanupassati viññānavantam vā attānaṃ attani vā viññānaṃ viññānasmim vā attānaṃ|||

44 So aniccaṃ rūpaṃ Aniccaṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||| aniccaṃ vedanaṃ Aniccā vedanāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||| aniccaṃ saññaṃ||| anicce saṅkhāre Aniccā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||| aniccaṃ viññānaṃ Aniccaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

45 Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||| dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ||| dukkhaṃ saññaṃ||| dukkhe saṅkhāre||| dukkhaṃ viññānaṃ Dukkhaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

46 Anattaṃ rūpaṃ Anattaṃ ¹ rupaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||| anattaṃ vedanaṃ||| anattaṃ saññaṃ||| anatte saṅkhāre||| anattaṃ viññānaṃ Anattaṃ vinnānanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

47 Saṅkhatam rūpaṃ Saṅkhatam rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||| saṅkhatam vedanaṃ||| saṅkhatam saññaṃ||| saṅkhate saṅkhāre||| saṅkhatam viññānaṃ Saṅkhatam viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

48 Vadhakam rūpaṃ Vadhakam rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||| vadhakam vedanaṃ||| vadhakam saññaṃ||| vadhake saṅkhāre Vadhakā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||| vadhakam viññānaṃ Vadhakam viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

49 So rūpaṃ upeti upādiyati adhiṭṭhāti Attā me ti||| vedanaṃ||| saññaṃ||| saṅkhāre||| viññānaṃ upeti upādiyati adhiṭṭhāti Attā me ti||| Tassime pañcupādānakhandhā upetā ² upādinṇā dīgharattam ahitāya dukkhāya samvattanti|||

50 Sutavā ca kho āvuso ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī|| la|| sappurisadhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam attānaṃ|| na attani rūpaṃ|| na rūpasmim attānaṃ||| Na vedanaṃ||| Na saññaṃ||| Na saṅkhāre||| Na viññānaṃ attato samanupassati||| na viññānavantam attānaṃ|| na attani vā viññānaṃ|| na viññānasmim attānaṃ|||

¹ B anattā

² B upetā further on anupetā

51 So aniccam rūpaṃ Aniccam rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| Aniccam vedanaṃ||| Aniccam saññaṃ||| Anicce saṅkhāre||| Aniccam viññāṇaṃ Aniccam viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

52 Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| Dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ||| Dukkhaṃ saññaṃ||| Dukkhe saṅkhāre||| Dukkhaṃ viññāṇaṃ Dukkhaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

53 Anattaṃ rūpaṃ Anattaṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| Anattaṃ vedanaṃ||| Anattaṃ saññaṃ||| Anatte saṅkhāre||| Anattaṃ viññāṇaṃ Anattā viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

54 Saṅkhatam rūpaṃ Saṅkhatam rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| Saṅkhatam vedanaṃ||| Saṅkhatam saññaṃ||| Saṅkhate saṅkhāre||| Saṅkhatam viññāṇaṃ Saṅkhatam viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| ¹

55 Vadhakam rūpaṃ Vadhakam rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| Vadhakam vedanaṃ||| Vadhakam saññaṃ||| Vadhake saṅkhāre||| Vadhakam viññāṇaṃ Vadhakam viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

56 So rūpaṃ na upeti na upādiyati nādhitthāti ² Attā me ti||| Vedanaṃ||| Saññaṃ||| Saṅkhāre||| Viññāṇaṃ na upeti na upādiyati nādhitthāti Attā me ti||| Tassime upādānakkhandhā anupetā anupādiṇṇā dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya samvattantīti|||

57 Evaṃ hi te āvuso Sāriputta honti|| ³ yesaṃ āyasmāntānaṃ tādīsā sabrahmacārīnaṃ ⁴ anukampakā atthakāmā ovādakā anusāsakā|| idaṃ ce pana me āyasmato Sāriputtassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttanti|||

58 Idam avoca āyasmā Sāriputto|| attamano āyasmā Yamako āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditī|| ⁵

¹ S¹⁻³ omit 53, 54 without any sign of abbreviation ; but their corresponding 46, 47 were in S¹⁻³ as well as in B

² S¹⁻³ na adhi°

³ B evaṃ etaṃ āvuso° ohoti

⁴ S¹⁻³ yesaṃ āyasmāntā (S¹-tam) disāyabrahmacārīyo.

⁵ This ending paragraph is not to be found in B

86 (4) *Anurādho*

1 Evaṃ me sutam|| ¹ ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kuṭāgarasālāyaṃ|||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Anurādho Bhagavato avidūre araṇṇakūṭikāyaṃ viharati|||

3 Atha kho sambahulā aññatitthiyā paribbājakā yena-
yasmā Anurādho tenupasaṅkamimṣu|| ² upasaṅkamitvā
āyasmatā Anurādhena saddhiṃ sammodimṣu|| sammodani-
yaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisidi-
ṃsu|||

4 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā
āyasmantaṃ Anurādham etad avocaṃ||| Yo so āvuso
Anurādha tathāgato uttamaपुरiso paramapuriso parama-
pattipatto taṃ tathāgato ³ imesu catūsu ⁴ ṭhānesu paññā-
payamāno paññāpeti||| Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti
vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti
tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathā-
gato param maraṇā ti vā|||

5 Evaṃ vutte ⁵ Anurādho te aññatitthiye paribbājake
etad avocaṃ||| Yo so āvuso tathāgato uttamaपुरiso para-
mapuriso paramapattipatto taṃ tathāgato aññatra imehi ⁶
catūhi ṭhānehi paññāpayamāno paññāpeti||| Hoti tathā-
gato param maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā
ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā
neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

6 Evaṃ vutte te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā āyasmantaṃ
Anurādham etad avocaṃ||| So ⁷ cāyaṃ bhikkhū navo
bhavissati acirapabbajito|| thero vā pana bālo avyatto
ti|||

7 Atha kho ⁸ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā āyasmantaṃ Anurā-
dham navavādena ca bālavādena ca apasādetvā utthāya-
sanā pakkāmiṃsu|||

¹ Missing in B ² S¹⁻³ upasaṅkami ³ S¹ insert na

⁴ S¹⁻³ insert pi ⁵ S³ vutto; the whole phrase missing in B

⁶ S¹⁻³ aññatrimahi ⁷ S¹⁻³ Yo here and further on

⁸ S³ inserts tesam

8 Atha kho āyasmato Anurādhassa acirapakkantesu tesu aññatitthiyesu paribbājakesu etad ahosi||| Sa ce kho mam te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā uttarim pañham puccheyyum¹ katham vyākaramāno nu² khvāham tesam aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam vuttavādi ceva Bhagavato assam na ca Bhagavantam abhūtena abbhācikkheyyam dhammassa cānudhammam vyākareyyam na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto³ gārayham thānam āgaccheyyāti|||

9 Atha kho āyasmā Anurādhho yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā|| la|||

10 Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā Anurādhho Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Idhāham bhante Bhagavato avidūre araṇṇakutikāyam viharāmi||| Atha kho bhante sambahulā aññatitthiyā paribbājakā yenāham tenupasaṅkamimsu|| la|| mam etad avocum||| Yo so āvuso Anurādha tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto tam tathāgato imesu catūsu thānesu paññāpayamāno paññāpeti Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| pe|| neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

11 Evam vuttāham bhante te⁴ aññatitthiye paribbājake etad avoca|||⁵ Yo so āvuso tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto tam⁶ tathāgato aññatra imehi catūhi thānehi paññāyamāno paññāpeti Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| pe|| neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

12 Evam vutte bhante te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā mam etad avocum||| So cāyam bhikkhu navo bhavissati acirapabbajito thero vā pana bālo avyatto ti|||

13 Atha kho mam bhante te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā navavādena ca bālavādena ca apasādetvā utthāyāsanaṁ pakkamimsu|||

¹ B uttaripuccheyyum here and further on

² B na here and further on

³ vādānupāto here and further on

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁵ So B; S¹⁻³ avocum

⁶ Missing in S¹⁻³

14 Tassa mayham bhante acirapakkantesu tesu añña-
titthiyesu paribbājakesu etad ahosi||| Sa ce kho maṃ te
aññatitthiyā paribbajakā uttarim pañham puccheyyum||
katham vyākaramāno nu khvāham tesam aññatitthiyānam
paribbajakānam vuttavādi ceva Bhagavato assaṃ na ca
Bhagavantam abbhācikkheyyaṃ dhammassa cānudham-
maṃ vyākareyyaṃ na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto
gārayhaṃ tñānam āgaccheyyāti|||

15 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Anurādha|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| la|||

16 Tasmā ti ha|| pa||

17 Evam passam|| la|| nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti|||

18 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Anurādha|| Rūpaṃ tathāgato ti
samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Vedanam|| pe||| Saññaṃ||| Saṅkhāre||| Viññānaṃ
tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

19 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Anurādha|| Rūpasmiṃ tathāgatoti
samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Aññatra rūpā tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bante|||

Vedanāya|| pe|| aññatra vedanāya|| Saññāya|| pe|| aññatra
saññāya||| Saṅkhāresu|| aññatra saṅkārehi||| Viññāna-
smiṃ tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Aññatra viññānā tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

20 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Anurādha|| ayaṃ so arūpī avedano
asaññī asaṅkhāro aviññāno tathāgato ti samanupassasi-
ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

21 Ettha ca te Anurādha diṭṭhevadhamme saccato
thetato tathāgato anupalabbhiyamāno|| kallaṃ nu te taṃ
veyyākaraṇaṃ Yo so āvuso tathāgato uttamaपुरiso para-
mapुरiso paramapattipatto taṃ tathāgato aññatra imehi

catūhi tñānehi paññāpayamāno paññāpeti ¹ Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| na hoti|| hoti ca na ca hoti|| neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|| ²

No hetam bhante|||

22 Sādhū sādhu Anurādha pubbe cāham Anurādha etarahi ca dukkhañceva ³ paññāpemi dukkhassa ca nirodhanti|||

87-(5) Vakkali

1 Evam me sutam|| ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe|||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Vakkali kumbhakarānivesane viharati ābādhiko dukkhito bālhaḡilāno|||

3 Atha kho āyasmā Vakkali upatthāke āmantesi||| Etha ⁴ tumhe āvuso yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamatha|| upasaṅkamitvā mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatha||| Vakkhali bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito bālhaḡilāno|| so ⁵ Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatīti||| Evam ca vadetha Sādhū kira bhante Bhagavā yena Vakkali bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyāti|||

4 Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vakkaliṣṣa patissutvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu||| Upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisidim-su|||

5 Ekam antam nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad avocum||| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito bālhaḡilāno|| so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati|| evaṇ ca pana ⁶ vadeti Sādhū kira bhante Bhagavā yena Vakkali bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyāti|||

Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhibhāvena|||

6 Atha kho Bhagavā nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya yenāyasmā Vakkali tenupasaṅkami|||

¹ S¹⁻³ paññāpeyya

³ B dukkhasaccaṇa

⁵ S¹⁻³ omit so

² More complete in S¹⁻³

⁴ S¹⁻³ atha

⁶ S¹⁻³ omit pana

7 Addasā kho āyasmā Vakkali Bhagavantam dūrato āgacchantam|| disvāna mañcake samadhosi||¹

8 Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantam Vakkalim etad avoca||
Alam Vakkali mā tvam mañcake samadhosi|| santimāni
āsanaṇi paññattāni tatthāham nisidissamīti|| Nisīdi
Bhagavā paññatte āsane||

9 Nisajja kho Bhagavā āyasmantam Vakkalim etad
avoca|| Kacci te Vakkali khamaniyam kacci yāpaniyam
kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti no abhikkamanti||
paṭikkamosānam paññāyati no abhikkamo ti||

Na me bhante khamaniyam na yāpaniyam|| bālā me
dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti abhikkamo-
sānam paññāyati no paṭikkamo ti||

10 Kacci te Vakkali na kiñci kukkucam na koci vippati-
sāroti||

Taggha me bhante anappakam kukkucam anappako ca
vippatīsāro ti||

11 Kacci pana tam² Vakkali attā sīlato na upavadati-
ti||

Na kho mam bhante attā sīlato³ upavadatīti||

12 No ce⁴ kira tam Vakkali attā sīlato upavadati|| atha
kiñci⁵ te kukkucam ko ca vippatīsāro ti||

Cirapaṭikāham bhante Bhagavantam dassanāya upasaṅ-
kamtukāmo natthi ca me kāyasmim tāvaticā balamattā||
yāyāham⁶ Bhagavantam dassanāya upasaṅkameyyan
ti||

13 Alam Vakkali kim te iminā pūtikāyena diṭṭhena||
Yo kho⁷ Vakkali dhammam passati so mam passati|| yo
mam passati so dhammam passati|| Dhammam hi
Vakkali passanto, mam passati|| mam passanto, dhammam
passati||

14 Tam kim maññasi Vakkali|| Rūpam niccam vā aniccam
vā ti||

¹ So B ; S¹ samañcopi, S³ samavopi (S. p. 125, n. 2)

² S¹⁻³ tvam

³ S³ inserts na here and further on

⁴ B ca

⁵ S¹⁻³ kasmiñca, and S³ omits ko ca

⁶ B yāvataham

⁷ Omitted by S¹⁻³

Aniccaṃ bhante|||¹

Vedanā|| pe|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ va
aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||²

15-16 Tasmā ti||| Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam ittha-
ttāyāti pajānātīti|||

17 Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Vakkaliṃ iminā
ovādena ovaditvā utthāyāsanaṃ yena Gijjhakūṭo pabbato
tena pakkāmi|||³

18 Atha kho āyasmā Vakkali acirapakkantassa Bhaga-
vato upaṭṭhāke āmantesi||| Etha maṃ āvuso mañcakaṃ
āropetvā yena Isigilipassakālasilā⁴ tenupasaṅkamatha||
kathaṃ hi nāma mādiso antaraghare kālam kattabbaṃ
maññeyyā ti|||

19 Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vakkalissa
paṭissutvā āyasmantaṃ Vakkaliṃ mañcakaṃ āropetvā yena
Isigilipassakālasilā tenupasaṅkamimsu|||

20 Atha kho Bhagavā taṃ ca rattiṃ taṃ ca divasāvase-
saṃ⁵ Gijjhakūṭe pabbate vihāsi|||

21 Atha kho dve devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhik-
kantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Gijjhakūṭaṃ obhāsetvā yena
Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu|| la|| ekam antaṃ aṭṭhamsu|||

22 Ekam antaṃ tṭhitā kho ekā devatā Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca||| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu vimokkhāya cete-
tīti|||

23 Aparā devatā Bhagavantam etaḍ avoca||| So hi
nūna⁶ bhante suvimutto vimuccissatīti|||

24 Idam avocaṃ tā devatāyo||| Idam vatvā Bhaga-
vantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantara-
dhāyimsu|||

25 Atha kho Bhagavā tassā rattiyaṃ accayena bhikkhū
āmantesi||| Etha tumhe bhikkhave yena Vakkali bhikkhu
tenupasaṅkamatha|| upasaṅkamitvā Vakkaliṃ bhikkhum
evaṃ vadetha||| Sunāvuso⁷ Vakkali Bhagavato vacanaṃ

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² Less abridged in B

³ B tenupasaṅkami ⁴ B isigilipassaṃ always S¹⁻³ isigilissa

⁵ B divāvasesaṃ ⁶ S¹⁻³ insert so always ⁷ B inserts tvam

dvinnam ca devatānam|| imam āvuso rattim dve devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiya abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappam Gijjhakūtam obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam aṭṭhamasu|| Ekam antam t̥hitā kho āvuso ekā devatā Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu vimokkhāya cetetiti|| Aparā devatā Bhagavantam etad avoca|| So hi nūna bhante vimutto vimuccissatiti|| Bhagavā ca tam āvuso Vakkali evam āha|| Mā bhāyi Vakkali mā bhāyi Vakkali apāpakam te maraṇam bhavissati apāpikā kālakiriyāti||

26 Evam bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Vakkali tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantam Vakkalim etad avocum|| Suṇāvuso Vakkali Bhagavato vacanam dvinnā ca devatānan ti||

27 Atha kho āyasmā Vakkali upaṭṭhāke āmantesi|| Etha maṃ āvuso mañcakā oropetha katham hi nāma mādiso uce āsane nisīditvā tassa Bhagavato sāsanam sotabbam maññeyā ti||

28 Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vakkalissa paṭissutvā āyasmantam Vakkalim mañcakā oropesum¹||

29 Imam āvuso rattim dve devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiya|| la|| ekam antam aṭṭhamasu|| Ekam antam t̥hitā kho āvuso ekā devatā Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu vimokkhāya cetetiti|| Aparā devatā Bhagavantam etad avoca|| So hi nūna bhante suvimutto vimuccissatiti|| Bhagavā ca tam āvuso Vakkali² evam āha|| Mā bhāyi Vakkali mā bhāyi apāpakan te maraṇam bhavissati³ apāpikā kālakiriyā ti||

30 Tena hāvuso mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatha|| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito bālhaḡilāno so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati evaṇca vadeti⁴|| Rūpam aniccam tāham bhante na kaṅkhāmi|| yad aniccam tam dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi|| yad aniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam natthi me tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemam vā ti na vicikicchāmi||

¹ B voro^o ² B Vakkalim ³ S¹-3 bhavissatiti ⁴ B vadetha

Vedanā aniccā tāham bhante na kaṅkhāmi|| pe||¹

Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||¹

Viññāṇam aniccaṃ tāham bhante na kaṅkhāmi|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthi me tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vā ti na vicikicchāmīti||

31 Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vakkalissa paṭissutvā pakkamimsu||

32 Atha kho āyasmā Vakkali acirapakkantesu tesu bhikkhūsu sattham āhāresi²||

33 Atha kho te bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā ekam antaṃ nisīdimsu||³ Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad avocum|| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu⁴ ābādhiko dukkhito bāḥagilāno so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati evaṃ ca vadeti|| Rūpam aniccaṃ tāham bhante na kaṅkhāmi||⁵ yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi|| yad aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthi me tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vā ti na vicikicchāmīti|| Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam aniccaṃ tāham bhante na kaṅkhāmi|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi|| yad aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthi me⁶ tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vā ti na vicikicchāmīti||

34 Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi|| Āyāma bhikkhave yena Isigilipassakālasilā⁷ tenupasaṅkamissāmi||⁸ yattha Vakkalinā⁹ kulaputtana sattham āharitan ti||

Evam bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum||

35 Atha kho Bhagavā sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ yena Isigilipassakālasilā tenupassāṅkami||

36 Addasā kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Vakkaliṃ dūrato va mañcake vivatta¹⁰kkhandhamsemānaṃ||

¹ Complete in B ² S¹⁻³ āhāresi ³ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁴ Missing in B ⁵ B kamāmi; this part is abridged in S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ te and S³ repeats natthite

⁷ S¹⁻³ °passa° and in 35 °passam° as B ⁸ B °issāma

⁹ B adds ma

37 Tena kho pana samayena dhumāyitattam timirāyitattam gacchateva purimaṃ disaṃ|| gacchati pacchimam disaṃ gacchati uttaram disaṃ gacchati dakkhiṇam disaṃ gacchati uddham¹ gacchati adho¹ gacchati anudisam|||²

38 Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi||| Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave etam³ dhumāyitattam timirāyitattam gacchateva purimaṃ disaṃ|| la|| gacchati anudisanti|||

Evam bhante|||

39 Eso kho bhikkhave Māro pāpimā Vakkalissa kulaputassa viññānam samannesati⁴ Kattha Vakkalissa kulaputassa viññānam patitṭhitan ti|||

40 Apatitṭhitena ca bhikkhave viññānena Vakkali kulaputto parinibbuto ti|||

88 (6) Assaji

1 Ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe|||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Assaji Kassapakārāme⁵ viharati ābhādhiko dukkhito bāḥagilāno|||

3 Atha kho āyasmā Assaji upatṭhāke āmantesi||| Etha tumhe āvuso yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamatha|| upasaṅkamitvā mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatha|| Assaji bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito bāḥagilāno|| so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati||⁶ evaṇca vadetha Sādhū kira bhante Bhagavā yena Assaji bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyāti|||

4 Evam āvuso ti te bhikkhū āyasmato Assajissa paṭisutvā yena Bhagavā⁷ tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisidimsu|||

5 Ekam antam nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad avocum||| Assaji bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko|| pa|| Sādhū kira bhante Bhagavā yena Assaji bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyāti|||

Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tunhībāvena|||

¹ B adds disaṃ ² S¹⁻³ add gacchati ³ B evam

⁴ B samandesati ⁵ S³ kassapa ārāme ⁶ S¹ vandatiti

⁷ Missing in S³ from etha tumhe āvuso (by mistake)

6 Atha kho Bhagavā sāyaṇhasamayam patisallāṇā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Assaji tenupasaṅkami|||

7 Addasā kho āyasmā Assaji Bhagavantam dūrato āgacchantam|| disvāna mañcake ¹ samadhosi||| ²

8 Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmato Assajissa etad avoca||| Alam Assaji mā tvam mañcake samadhosi|| santimāni āsanāni paññattāni tatthāham nisīdissāmīti|||

9 Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane|| nisajja kho Bhagavā āyasantam Assajim etad avoca||| Kacci te Assaji khamaniyam kacci yāpaniyam|| la|| paṭikkamosānam paññāyati no abhikkamo ti|||

10 Na me bhante khamaniyam|| la|| abhikkamosānam paññāyati no paṭikkamo ti|||

11 Kacci te Assaji na kiñci kukkuccam na koci vippatīsāro ti|||

Taggha me bhante anappakam kukkuccam anappako vippatīsāro ti|||

12 Kacci pana tam ³ Assaji attā silato na upavadatīti||| ⁴

Na kho mam bhante attā silato upavadatīti|||

13 No ce kira tam Assaji attā silato upavadati atha kiñca te kukkuccam ko ca vippatīsāro ti|||

Pubbe khvāham ⁵ bhante gelaññam ⁶ passambhetvā passambhetvā kāyasaṅkhāre vippatīsārī ⁷ viharāmi|| so tam ⁸ samādhim na paṭilabhāmi|| tassa mayham bhante tam samādhim appaṭilabhato evam hoti no no ⁹ ca khvāham ¹⁰ parihāyāmīti|||

14 Ye te Assaji samaṇabrāhmaṇā samādhisārakā samādhisāmaññā tesam tam samādhim ¹¹ appaṭilabhatam evam hoti no cassu mayam parihāyāmā ti|||

15-18 Tam kim maññasi Assaji rūpam niccam vā aniccam vāti|||

Aniccam bhante||| pe||

¹ S¹⁻³ mañcako here only

² S¹⁻³ have distinctly samañcopi here and further on

³ B kiccīo; S¹⁻³ ote ⁴ S¹⁻³ upavadantīti ⁵ B svāham

⁶ B gelaññe ⁷ Missing in B ⁸ B so ham

⁹ S³ does not repeat no ¹⁰ B svāham ¹¹ S¹⁻³ samādhī

19 Viññāṇaṃ pa||

20 Tasmātiha pa||

21 Evam passaṃ pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti||

22 So sukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati sā aniccāti pajānāti||
anajjhositā ti ¹ pajānāti|| anabhinanditāti pajānāti|||| Duk-
khaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati sā aniccāti pajānāti|| anajjho-
sitāti pajānāti|| anabhinanditā ti pajānāti|||| Adukkham
asukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati sā aniccā ti pajānāti|| la||
anabhinanditāti pajānāti|||

23 So sukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati visaññutto naṃ
vediyati||| Dukkhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati visaññutto naṃ
vediyati||| Adukkham asukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati
visaññutto naṃ vediyati|||

24 So kāyapariyantikaṃ ² vedanaṃ vediyamāno kāya-
pariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti||| Jīvitapari-
yantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ
vediyāmīti pajānāti||| Kāyassa bheda uddhaṃ jīvitapari-
yādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītibhavis-
santīti pajānāti|||

25 Seyyathāpi Assaji telañca paṭicca vaṭṭim ca paṭicca
telapadipo jhāyeyya|| tasseva telassa ca vaṭṭiyā ca pariyā-
dānā anāhāro nibbāyeyya||| Evam eva kho Assaji bhikkhu
kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno kāyapariyantikaṃ
vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti|| jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ
vediyamāno jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajā-
nāti||| Kāyassa bheda uddhaṃ jīvitapariyādānā idheva
sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītibhavissantīti pajānā-
tīti|||

89 (7) *Khemo*

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ sambahulā therā bhikkhū Kosam-
biyaṃ viharanti Ghositārāme|||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Khemako Badarikā-
rāme viharati ābādhiko dukkhito bāhagilāno ³ |||

¹ S¹ anajjhāsītā always, S³ here only ² B inserts ce

³ This word and the sequel is missing in S³, which sub-
stitutes evam āhaṃsu kacci te avuso khamaniyaṃ kacci
yāpaniyaṃ kacci dukkhā vedanā gilāno (mistake of copyist)

3 Atha kho therā bhikkhū sāyaṇhasamayam paṭisallāṇā vutṭhitā āyasmantaṃ Dāsakaṃ āmantesaṃ||| Ehi tvam āvuso Dāsaka yena Khemako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkama|| upasaṅkamitvā Khemakam bhikkhum evaṃ vadehi||| Therā taṃ āvuso evaṃ āhamasa||| Kacci te āvuso khamanīyaṃ kacci yāpanīyaṃ kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikammanti no abhikkamanti|| paṭikammosānam paññāyati no abhikkamoti|||

4 Evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Dasako therānam bhikkhūnaṃ paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Khemako tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Khemakaṃ etaḍ avoca||| Therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evaṃ āhamasu||| Kacci te āvuso khamanīyaṃ|| la|| no abhikkamo ti|||

5 Na me āvuso khamanīyaṃ na yāpanīyaṃ||| la||| abhikkamosānam paññāyati no paṭikkamo ti|||

6 Atha kho āyasmā Dāsako yena therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū etaḍ avoca||| Khemako avuso bhikkhu evaṃ āha||| Na me āvuso khamanīyaṃ|| la|| abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamo ti|||

7 Ehi tvam āvuso Dāsaka yena Khemako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkama||¹ upasaṅkamitvā Khemakam bhikkhum evaṃ vadehi||| Therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evaṃ āhamasu||| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| imesu āyasmā Khemako pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attānaṃ² vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassasiti|||

8 Evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Dāsako therānam bhikkhūnaṃ paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Khemako tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā|| la|| Therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evaṃ āhamasu||| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathidaṃ|| rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho||| Imesu āyasmā Khemako pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassasitī|||

¹ S¹-3 okamatu

² B attam always

9 Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathīdam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| imesu khvāham ¹ āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu na kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassāmi||

10 Atha kho āyasmā Dāsako yena therā bhikkhū tenu-pasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū etaḍ avoca|| Khemako āvuso bhikkhu evaṃ āha|| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathīdam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| imesu khvāham āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu na kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassāmi||

11 Ehi tvaṃ āvuso Dāsaka yena Khemako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkama|| upasaṅkamitvā Khemakam bhikkhum evaṃ vadehi|| Therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evaṃ āhaṃsu|| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathīdam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| No ce kirāyasmā Khemako imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassati|| tenāyasmā Khemako arahaṃ khīṇāsavo ti||

12 Evaṃ āvuso ti kho āyasmā Dāsako therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Khemako|| pa|| therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evaṃ āhaṃsu|| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathīdam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| No ce kirāyasmā Khemako imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassati|| tenāyasmā Khemako arahaṃ khīṇāsavo ti||

13 Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathīdam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| Imesu khvāham āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu na kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassāmi||² na camhi arahaṃ khīṇāsavo|| Api ca me āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu asmīti adhigatam ayam aham ³ asmīti ca na ⁴ samanupassāmi ti||

¹ S¹ khoham ; S³ āyasmāham

³ S¹ ayamāham

² S¹⁻³ ossāmi

⁴ B na ca

14 Atha kho āyasmā Dāsako yena therā bhikkhū|| pa|| there bhikkhū etad avoca|| Khemako āvuso bhikkhu evam āha|| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññānupādānakkhandho|| imesu khvāham āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu na kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassāmi|| na camhi arahaṃ khīṇāsavo|| Api ca me āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu asmīti adhigataṃ ayam aham asmīti na ca samanupassāmi||¹

15 Ehi tvam āvuso Dāsaka yena Khemako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkama|| upasaṅkamitvā Khemakam bhikkhum evaṃ vadehi|| Therā tam āvuso Khemaka evam āhaṃsu|| Yam etam āvuso Khemaka asmīti vadesi kim etam asmīti vadesi|| Rūpam asmīti vadesi aññatra rūpā asmīti vadesi|| Vedanaṃ||² Saññam|| Saṅkhāre||² Viññānaṃ asmīti vadesi aññatra viññāṇā asmīti vadesi|| Yam etam āvuso Khemaka asmīti vadesi³ kim etam asmīti vadesīti||

16 Evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Dāsako therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Khemako tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Khemakam etad avoca|| Therā tam āvuso Khemaka evam āhaṃsu|| Yam etam āvuso Khemaka asmīti vadesi kim etam asmīti vadesi|| Rūpam asmīti vadesi aññatra rūpā asmīti vadesi|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññam|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññānaṃ asmīti vadesi aññatra viññāṇā asmīti vadesi|| Yam etam āvuso Khemaka asmīti vadesi kim etam asmīti vadesīti||

17 Alaṃ āvuso Dāsaka kiṃ imāya sandhāvanikāya āharāvuso daṇḍam aham eva yena therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkamissāmi||

18 Atha kho āyasmā Khemako daṇḍam olumbha yena therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā therehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ sammodi|| sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

¹ This paragraph exists in S₃, but included between (), viz., erased from °passāmi in the preceding till samanū in this

² Complete in S¹⁻³

³ S₃ vadesīti, the remainder wanting

19 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Khemakaṃ therā bhikkū etaḍ avocaṃ|| Yam etaṃ āvuso Khemaka asmīti vadesi kim etaṃ asmīti vadesi|| Rūpaṃ asmīti vadesi aññatra rūpā asmīti vadesi|| Vedanaṃ|| pe|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññāṇaṃ asmīti vadesi aññatra viññāṇā asmīti vadesi|| Yam etaṃ āvuso Khemaka asmīti vadesi kim etaṃ asmīti vadesi||

20 Na khvāham āvuso rūpaṃ asmīti vadāmi|| Na vedanaṃ|| Na saññaṃ|| Na saṅkhāre|| Na¹ viññāṇaṃ|| napi aññatra viññāṇā asmīti vadāmi|| Api ca me āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu asmīti adhigatam ayam aham asmīti ca na samanupassāmi||²

21 Seyyathāpi āvuso uppālassa vā padumassa vā puṇḍarīkassa vā gandho³|| Yo nu kho evaṃ vadeyya Pattassa gandhoti Vaṇṇassa⁴ gandho pi Kiṇṇakkhassa⁵ gandho ti vā sammā nu kho so vadamāno vadeyyāti||

No hetam āvuso||

Yathā katham paṇāvuso sammāvyākaramāno vyākareyyāti||

Pupphassa gandhoti kho āvuso sammāvyākaramāno vyākareyyāti||

22 Evaṃ eva khvāham āvuso na rūpaṃ asmīti vadāmi na pi aññatra rūpā asmīti vadāmi|| Na vedanaṃ|| Na saññaṃ|| Na saṅkhāre|| Na viññāṇaṃ asmīti vadāmi na pi annatra viññāṇā asmīti vadāmi|| Api ca me āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu asmīti adhigatam ayam aham asmīti ca na samanupassāmi||

23 Kiñcāpi āvuso ariyasāvakassa pañcorambhāgiyāni saññojanāni pahināni bhavanti|| atha khvassa⁶ hoti yeva pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusahagato⁷ Asmīti māno Asmīti chando Asmīti anusayo asamūhato|| so aparena samayena pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassī⁸ viharati|| Iti rūpaṃ iti rūpassa samudayo iti

¹ S¹⁻³ insert pi

² S¹⁻³ omit samanū

³ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁴ S¹⁻³ vaṇṇassa, ṭ being erased in S¹

⁵ S¹ kiñjakkhassa; B kiñcakkharāya

⁶ S¹ khoassa; S³ khossa

⁷ S¹⁻³ aṇu° always

⁸ So B always; S¹ udayabbyānu°; S³ udayabyānu° here;

rūpassa atthagamo||| Iti vedanā||| Iti saññā||| Iti saṅkhārā||| Iti viññāṇaṃ|| itī viññāṇassa samudayo itī viññāṇassa atthagamo ti|||

24 Tassimesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassino viharato yo ¹ pissa hoti pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusahagato Asmīti māno Asmīti chando Asmīti anusayo asamūhato so pi samugghātāṃ gacchati|||

25 Seyyathāpi āvuso vattham saṃkiliṭṭham malaggaḥi-
taṃ taṃ enaṃ sāmikā rajakassa anuppadaḍḍhaṃ|| taṃ enaṃ
rajako ūse ² vā khāre vāgomaye vā samam madditvā ³ acche
udake vikkhāleti|||

26 Kiñcāpi taṃ hoti vattham parisuddhaṃ pariyodātaṃ||
atha khvassa hoti yo ca ⁴ anusahagato ūsagandho vā khāra-
gandho vā gomayagandho vā asamūhato|| taṃ enaṃ rajako
sāmikānaṃ deti|| taṃ enaṃ sāmikā gandhaparibhāvite
karaṇḍake nikkhipanti|| yo pissa hoti anusahagato ūsa-
gandho vā khāragandho vā gomayagandho vā asamūhato
so pi samugghātāṃ gacchati|||

27 Evam eva kho āvuso kiñcāpi ariyasāvakassa pañ-
corambhāgiyāni saññōjanāni pahīnāni bhavanti|| atha
khvassa hoti yo ca ⁵ pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusa-
hagato Asmīti māno Asmīti chando Asmīti anusayo asamū-
hato|| so aparena samayena pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu
udayabbayānupassī viharati|| Iti rūpaṃ itī rūpassa samu-
dayo itī rūpassa atthagamo||| Iti vedanā||| Iti saññā|||
Iti saṅkhārā||| Iti viññāṇaṃ|| itī viññāṇassa samudayo itī
viññāṇassa atthagamo ti||| Tassa imesu pañcasu upādā-
nakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassino viharato yo pissa hoti
pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusahagato Asmīti māno
Asmīti chando Asmīti anusayo asamūhato so pi samugghā-
tāṃ gacchati|||

28 Evaṃ vutte therā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Khemakam
etaḍ avocaṃ|| Na kho pana mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Khe-

further on, S¹ udayabyayānu; S³ obhāyānu, the first ā
being erased

¹ S¹⁻³ ye

² B use usa° always

³ B saṃmadhitvā

⁴ Missing in S³

⁵ S¹ ye°; S³ yeva

makam vihesā apekhā pucchimha||¹ api cāyasmā Khemako pahoti tassa Bhagavato sāsanaṃ vitthārena ācikkhitum desetum paññāpetum paṭṭhapetum vivaritam vibhajitum uttānikatum||

29 Tayidaṃ āyasmatā Khemakena tassa Bhagavato sāsanaṃ vitthārena ācikkhitam desitam paññāpitam paṭṭhapitam vivaṭam vibhattam² uttānikatanti||

30 Idam avoca āyasmā Khemako|| attamanā therā bhikkhū āyasmato Khemakassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandum||

31 Imasmiñ ca pana veyyākaraṇasmim bhaññamāne satthimattānam therānam 'bhikkhūnam anupādāya āsa-
vehi cittāni muccimsu āyasmato Khemakassa cāti||³

90 (8) Channo

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ sambahulā therā bhikkhū Bārāṇasi-
yaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Channo⁴ sāyaṇhasamayaṃ paṭi-
sallanā vutthito avāpuraṇam ādāya vihārena vihāraṃ
upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū etad avoca||| Ovaḍantu
mam āyasmanto therā anusāsantu mam āyasmantā therā
karontu me āyasmanto therā dhammiṃ kathaṃ yathāhaṃ
dhammam passeyyan ti||

3 Evaṃ vutte therā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Channam⁵
etad avocum||| Rūpaṃ kho āvuso Channa aniccaṃ||
vedanā aniccā|| saññā aniccā|| saṅkhārā aniccā|| viññāṇam
aniccam||| Rūpaṃ anattā|| vedanā|| saññā|| saṅkhārā||
viññāṇam anattā||| Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā sabbe
dhammā anattā ti|||

4 Atha kho āyasmato Channassa etad ahosi||| Mayham
pi kho etam evaṃ hoti||| Rūpaṃ aniccaṃ|| vedanā||
saññā|| saṅkhārā|| viññāṇam aniccaṃ||| Rūpaṃ anattā||

¹ So B; S¹⁻³ vihesāpekha āpucchimhā

² B vivaritam vibhajitam

³ S¹⁻³ Khemakassāti

⁴ B Chando in the first six numbers, afterwards Channo

⁵ S¹⁻³ puts therā bhikkhū after āyasmantaṃ Channam

vedanā|| saññā|| saṅkhārā|| viññāṇam||¹ Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā sabbe dhammā anattā ti||

5 Atha ca² pana me sabbasaṅkhārasamathe sabbū-padhipaṭinissagge taṇhakkhaye virāge nirodhe nibbāne cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati³ paritassanā|| upādānam uppajjati paccudāvattati mānasam|| atha ko⁴ carahi me attāti|| na kho panetaṃ dhammam passato hoti⁵|| Ko nu kho me tathā dhammam deseyya yathāhaṃ dhammam passeyyan ti||

6 Atha kho āyasmato Channassa etad ahosi|| Ayam kho āyasmā Ānando Kosambiyaṃ viharati Ghositārāme|| satthu ceva samvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ|| pahoti ca me āyasmā Ānando tathā dhammam desetum yathāhaṃ dhammam passeyyam|| Atthi ca me āyasmante Ānande tāvatikā visatṭhi⁶ yaṃ nūnāhaṃ yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkameyyan ti||

7 Atha kho āyasmā Channo senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacivaram ādāya yena Kosambi-Ghositārāmo yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiṃ sammodi|| pa||

8 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Channo āyasman-tam Ānandaṃ etad avoca|| Ekam idāhaṃ āvuso Ānanda samayam Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharāmi Isipatane Migadāye|| Atha khvāhaṃ āvuso sāyaṇhasamayam patisallāṇa vuṭṭhito avāpuraṇaṃ ādāya vihārena vihāraṃ⁷ upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū etad avocaṃ⁸|| Ovadantu mam āyasmanto therā dhammiṃ katham yathāhaṃ dhammam passeyyan ti||

9 Evaṃ vutte mam āvuso therā bhikkhū etad avocaṃ|| Rūpaṃ kho āvuso Channa aniccaṃ|| vedanā|| saññā|| saṅkhārā|| viññāṇam aniccaṃ|| Rūpaṃ anattā|| la|| viññāṇam anattā|| Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā sabbe dhammā anattā ti||

10 Tassa mayham āvuso etad ahosi|| Mayham pi kho

¹ S¹⁻³ repeat aniccā and anattā every time

² Missing in S¹⁻³ ³ B nādhimuccati ⁴ S¹⁻³ kho always

⁵ B na kho panevaṃ dhammam passatoti ⁶ S¹⁻³ visatṭhiṃ

⁷ B inserts upasaṅkami

⁸ B avoca ; S³ avocaṃ

etam evam hoti Rūpam aniccam|| pa|| viññānam aniccam||
Rūpam anattā|| vedanā|| saññā|| saṅkhārā|| viññānam
anattā|| sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā sabbe dhammā anattā ti||

11 Atha ca pana me sabbasaṅkhārasamathe sabbūpadhi-
paṭinissagge taṇhakkhaye virāge nirodhe nibbāne cittaṃ
na pakkhandati nappasīdati¹ na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati
paritassanā|| upādānam uppajjati paccudāvattati mānasam||
atha ko carahi me attā ti|| na kho panetaṃ dhammam
passato hoti²|| Ko³ nu kho me tathā dhammam deseyya
yathāham dhammam passeyyan ti||

12 Tassa mayham āvuso etad ahosi|| Ayam kho
āyasmā Ānanda Kosambiyam viharati Ghositārāme||
satthu ceva samvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnam sabrah-
macārinam pahoti ca me āyasmā Ānando tathā dhammam
desetuṃ yathāham dhammam passeyyam|| Atthi ca me
āyasmante Ānande tāvatikā visatthi yaṃ nunāham yenā-
yasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkameyyan ti||

13 Ovadatu maṃ āyasmā Ānando anusāsatu maṃ
āyasmā Ānando karotu me āyasmā Ānando dhammiṃ
kathaṃ yathāham dhammam passeyyan ti||

14 Ettakena pi mayam⁴ āyasmato Channassa atta-
manā|| api nāma tam⁵ āyasmā Channo āvi⁶ akāsi khilam
pabhindi|| odahāvuso Channa sotam|| bhabbo⁷ si⁸ dhammam
viññātun ti||

15 Atha kho āyasmato Channassa tāvatakeneva⁹ ulāram
pītipāmujjam uppajji¹⁰|| Bhabbo kirasmi dhammam viñ-
ñātun ti||

16 Sammukhā me taṃ āvuso Channa Bhagavato sutam
sammukhā ca¹¹ paṭiggahitaṃ Kaccānagottam bhikkhum
ovadantassa|| Dvayanissito khvāyam Kaccāna¹² loko

¹ S¹ nappassīdati ; S³ na sampasīdati

² B paneva dhammam passato

³ S¹⁻³ kho

⁴ B mayham

⁵ S¹⁻³ abhiraddhāmakkhāham instead of āpināmatam

⁶ S¹⁻³ āvim

⁷ B bhindi, perhaps chindi

⁸ B tvam

⁹ S¹⁻³ tāvatakodeva

¹⁰ B uppajjati

¹¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

¹² S¹⁻³ Kaccāyana always

yebhuyyena atthi tañceva natthi tañ ca||| Lokasamudayaṃ kho Kaccāna yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato yā loke natthitā sā na hoti|| loka nirodhaṃ kho ¹ Kaccāna yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato yā loke atthitā sā ² na hoti||| Upāyupādānābhinivesaṇinibandho khāyaṃ ³ Kaccāna loko yebhuyyena|| tañcāyaṃ upāyupādānaṃ cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusaṃyā ⁴ na upeti na upādiyati|| nādhitthāti ⁵ Attā me ti||| Dukkhaṃ eva uppajjamānaṃ uppajjati dukkhaṃ niruddhamānaṃ nirujjhatīti na kaṅkhati na vicikicchati aparapaccayā ñānaṃ evassa ettha hoti||| Ettāvatā kho Kaccāna sammādiṭṭhi hoti|||

17 Sabbam atthiti kho Kaccāna ayaṃ eko anto|| Sabbam natthiti ayaṃ dutiyo anto||| Ete te Kaccāna ubho ante anupagamma majjhena Tathāgato dhammaṃ deseti||| Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā saṅkhārāpaccayā viññānaṃ|| pa|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhaṃ samudayo hoti||| Avijjāya tveva asesavirāgaṇirodhā saṅkhārānirodho|| pa|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhaṃ nirodho hoti|||

18 Evam etam ⁶ āvuso Ānanda hoti ⁷ yesaṃ āyaśmanānaṃ tādisā ⁸ sabrahmacāriyo anukampakā atthakāma ovādaṃ anusāsakā|| idaṃ ca pana me āyaśmato Ānandassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā dhammo abhisameto ti|||

91 (9) Rāhulo (1) ⁹

1 Sāvatti|| ārāme|||

2 Atha kho āyaśmā Rāhulo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā|| pa|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinna kho āyaśmā Rāhulo Bhagavan-

¹ Missing in B

² Missing in S¹⁻³

³ S¹⁻³ 'dānā (S³-danā-) vinivesanakhandho kho yaṃ

⁴ B 'nusaṃyā ⁵ S³ na adhiṭṭhāti ⁶ S¹⁻³ Evañcate

⁷ S¹⁻³ honti

⁸ S¹⁻² āyaśmantādisā

⁹ This sūtra and the next are mere repetitions of the two last suttas (21 and 22) of the XVIIIth Saṃyutta (Rāhula) in the Nidāna-vaggo, entitled there Anusaṃyā and A p a g a t a m (see Vol. II. pp. 252-3)

tam etad avoca||| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato imasmiṇca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāramānānusayā na hontīti|||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Rāhula rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam rūpaṃ Netam mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti|| evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati||

5-7 Yā kāci vedanā|| pe||| Yā kaci saññā||| Ye keci saṅkhārā|| pe|||

8 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā|| pa||| Sabbam viññāṇaṃ netam mama Neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti|| evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati|||

9 Evaṃ kho Rāhula jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānānusayā na hontīti|||

92 (10) Rāhulo (2).

1-2 Sāvatti|| ārame|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca||| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato imasmiṇca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānāpagataṃ¹ māna-saṃ hoti vidhāsamatikkantaṃ santaṃ suvimuttaṃ ti|||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Rāhula rūpaṃ|| pe||² yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam rūpaṃ Netam mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hoti|||

5-7 Yā kāci vedanā||| Yā kāci saññā||| Ye keci saṅkhārā|||

8 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam viññāṇaṃ Netam mama neso haṃ asmi na me so attāti|| evaṃ etaṃ

¹ S^r.³ omit m

² Less abbreviated in B

yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto
hoti|||

9 Evaṃ kho Rāhula jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṃca
saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca ¹ sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-
mamaṃkāra-mānāpagataṃ ² mānasaṃ hoti vidhāsamatik-
kantaṃ santaṃ suvimuttan ti|||

Theravaggo catuttho ³||

Tatruddānam bhavati|||⁴

Ānando Tisso Yamako||

Anurādho ca Vakkali||

Assajī Khemako Channo||⁵

Rāhulo apare duve ⁶||

Vaggo tena pavuccati|||⁷

CHAPTER V PUPPHAVAGGO ⁸ PAÑCAMO

93 (1) *Nadī*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra||| voca|||

3 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave nadī pabbateyyā ohāriṇī duraṇ-
gamā sīghasotā||| Tassā ubhosu tīresu ⁹ kāsā ce pi jātā
assu|| te naṃ ¹⁰ ajjholambeyyū||| Kusā ce pi jātā assu||
te naṃ ajjholambeyyū||| Babbajā ¹¹ ce pi jātā assu|| te
naṃ ajjholambeyyū||| Biranā ce pi jātā assu|| te naṃ
ajjholambeyyū||| Rukkhā ce pi jātā assu|| te naṃ
ajjholambeyyū|||

4 Tassā puriso sotena vuyhamāno kase ce pi gaṇheyya
te palujjeyyū|| so tato nidānaṃ anayavyasanaṃ āpajjey-
ya||| Kuse ce pi gaṇheyya|||¹² Babbaje ce pi gaṇheyya|||¹²
Biraṇe ce pi gaṇheyya|||¹² Rukkhe ce pi gaṇheyya|| te

¹ S¹⁻³ vā

² S¹⁻³ ahiṃ^o mamaṃ^o here and before

³ S¹⁻³ vaggo samatto

⁴ B Udānam instead of Tatr^o

⁵ B Assajī Khemo Dāsako Channo

⁶ S¹⁻³ dveti

⁷ S¹⁻³ omit vaggo^o oti

⁸ B Buddha-vaggo

⁹ S¹⁻³ ubhato tīre

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ na or naṃ

¹¹ B pabbajā always

¹² Complete in S¹⁻³

palujjeyyūṃ|| so tato nidānaṃ anayavyasanaṃ āpajjeyyaṃ||

5 Evam eva kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisaṇaṃ adassāvī sappurisaḍḍhammassa akovido sappurisaḍḍhamme akovido sappurisaḍḍhamme avinito rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ||| Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ palujjati|| so tato nidānaṃ anayavyasanaṃ āpajjati||

6-8 Vedanaṃ||| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|||

9 Viññānaṃ attato samanupassati|| viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ||| Tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ palujjati|| so tato nidānaṃ anayavyasanaṃ āpajjati||

10 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||¹

11-14 Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā||| Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

15 Tasmātiha bhikkhave|| pe||

16 Evam passaṃ||| pe||| nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

94 (2) *Puppham (or Vaddham)*

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra||| voca|||

3 Nāhaṃ bhikkhave lokaṃ vivadāmi lokaṃ ca² mayā vivadati||| Na bhikkhave dhammavādī kenaci lokasmiṃ vivadati|||

4 Yaṃ bhikkhave natthi sammatāṃ loka paṇḍitānaṃ ahaṃ pi taṃ Natthi ti vadāmi||| Yaṃ bhikkhave atthi sammatāṃ loka paṇḍitānaṃ ahaṃ pi taṃ Atthi ti vadāmi|||

5 Kiñca³ bhikkhave natthi sammatāṃ loka paṇḍitānaṃ yaṃ ahaṃ⁴ Natthi ti vadāmi|||

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³ ² B va ; S¹⁻³ insert kho bhikkhave

³ S¹⁻³ Kiñci ⁴ S¹ yaṃmyahaṃ ; S³ yaṃmayhaṃ

6 Rūpam bhikkhave niccam dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthi sammatam loke paṇḍitānaṃ|| aham pi taṃ Natthiti vadāmi|||

7-9 Vedanā¹ Saññā² pe|| Sankhārā³|||

10 Viññāṇam niccam dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthi sammatam loke paṇḍitānaṃ aham pi taṃ Natthiti vadāmi|||

11 Idam² kho bhikkhave natthi sammatam loke paṇḍitānaṃ yam aham pi³ Natthiti vadāmi|||

12 Kiñca bhikkhave atthi sammatam loke paṇḍitānaṃ yam aham Atthiti vadāmi|||

13 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ atthi sammatam loke paṇḍitānaṃ aham pi taṃ Atthiti vadāmi|||

14-16 Vedanā aniccā² la³|||

17 Viññāṇam aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ atthi sammatam loke paṇḍitānaṃ aham pi taṃ Atthiti vadāmi|||

18 Idam² kho bhikkhave atthi sammatam loke paṇḍitānaṃ yam aham pi³ Atthiti vadāmi|||

19 Atthi bhikkhave loke lokadhammo yaṃ Tathāgato abhisambujjhati⁴ abhisameti|| abhisambujjhivā abhisametvā⁵ ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajeti uttānikaroti|||

20 Kiñca⁶ bhikkhave loke lokadhammo yaṃ Tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti|| abhisambujjhivā abhisametvā ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānikaroti|||

21 Rūpam bhikkhave loke lokadhammo taṃ Tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti|| abhisambujjhivā abhisametvā ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttāni karoti||| Yo bhikkhave Tathāgatena evaṃ ācikkhiyamāne desiyamāne paññāpiyamāne paṭṭhiyamāne vivari-

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² B inserts ca

³ B inserts taṃ here, omitting yaṃ

⁴ S¹⁻³ abhisambuddhoti

⁵ B inserts taṃ

⁶ B kiñci here only

yamāne vibhajiyamāne uttānikayiramāne na jānāti na passati|| tam aham bhikkhave bālam puthujjanam andham acakkhukam ajānantam apassantam kinti karomi|||

22 Vedanā bhikkhave loke lokadhammo|| pe||

23 Saññā bhikkhave loke lokadhammo|||

24 Sankhārā bhikkhave loke lokadhammo|||

25 Viññānam bhikkhave loke lokadhammo tam Tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti|| abhisambujjhitvā abhisametvā ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānikaroti||| Yo bhikkhave Tathāgatenā evam ācikkhiyamāne desiyamāne paññāpiyamāne paṭṭhapiyamāne vivariyamāne vibhajiyamāne uttānikayiramāne na jānāti na passati|| tam aham bhikkhave bālam puthujjanam andham acakkhukam ajānantam apassantam kinti karomi|||

26 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave uppalam vā padumam vā puṇḍarikam vā uḍake jātam uḍake samvaddham¹ udakā accuggamma thāti² anupalittam udakena|||

27 Evam eva kho bhikkhave Tathāgato loke samvaddho lokam abhibhuyya viharati anupalitto lokenāti|||

95 (3) *Phenam*

1 Ekam samayam Bhagavā Ayojjhāyam³ viharati Gaṅgāyā nadiyā tire|||

2 Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi|||⁴

3 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ayam Gaṅgā nadī mahantam phenapiṇḍam āvaheyya⁵||| tam enam cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya||| Tassa tam⁶ passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya tucchakaññeva khāyeyya asārakaññeva khāyeyya|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave phenapiṇḍe sāro|||

4 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci rūpam atitānāgatam paccuppannam|| pe|| yaṃ dūre santike vā|| tam

¹ B °vuddham (or buddham), further on °vaddho; S³ °vattam

² B ajjuggamma titṭhantam

³ S³ ayojjhāyayam; B ayujjhāyam ⁴ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁵ S¹⁻³ ava°

⁶ In B only always

bhikkhu passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati||| Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva¹ khāyati tucchakaññeva khāyati|| asārakaññeva khāyati||
kiñhi bhikkhave rūpe sāro|||

5 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave saradasamaye thullaphusitake deve vassante udae bubbulam² uppajjati ceva nirujjhati ca|| tam enam cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya|| tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya|| tucchakaññeva khāyeyya asārakaññeva khāyeyya|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave udakabubbule sāro|||

6 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yā kāci vedanā atitānāgata- paccuppannā|| pe|| yā dūre santike vā|| tam bhikkhu passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati||| Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyati tucchakaññeva khāyati asārakaññeva khāyati||
kiñhi siyā bhikkhave vedanāya sāro|||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gimhānam pacchime māse ṭhite majjhantike kāle maricikā³|| tam enam cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya||| Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya tucchakaññeva khāyeyya|| pa|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave maricikāya sāro|||

8 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yā kāci saññā|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesi sārāpariyesanam caramāno tiṇham kuthārim⁴ ādāya vanam paviseyya|| so tattha passeyya mahantaṃ kadalikkhandham ujum navam akukkajātam⁵|| tam enam mūle chindeyya mūle chetvā agge chindeyya agge chetvā pattavaṭṭim vinibbhujeyya|| so tassa pattavaṭṭim vinibbhujanto⁶ pheggum pi nādhigaccheyya kuto sāram|||

10 Tam enam cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya|| tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso

¹ S¹⁻³ rittamkaññeva

² B pubbulham always

³ B ṭhita^o maricikā ; S¹⁻³ marici phandati

⁴ B kutarim

⁵ B akukkujakajātam

⁶ S¹⁻³ nibbhujeyya-nibbhujanto

upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya tucchakaññeva khāyeyya asārakaññeva khāyeyya|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave kadallikkhandhe sāro||

11 Evam eva kho bhikkhave ye keci saṅkhārā atitānāgatapaccuppannā|| pa|| ye dūre santike vā tam bhikkhu passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati|| tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyati tucchakaññeva khāyati asārakaññeva khāyati|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave saṅkhāresu sāro||

12 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave māyakaro vā māyākārantevāsī vā mahāpathe¹ māyaṃ vidamseyya|| tam enaṃ cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya|| Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya tucchakaññeva khāyeyya asārakaññeva khāyeyya|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave māyāya sāro||

13 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci viññānaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam|| pa|| yaṃ dūre santike vā tam bhikkhu passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati|| Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyati tucchakaññeva khāyati asārakaññeva khāyati|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave viññāne sāro²||

14 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpas-mim pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi|| saññāya pi|| saṅkhāresu pi|| viññāna-smim pi nibbindati|| Nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam iti ñaṇaṃ hoti|| pe³|| Nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

15 Idam avoca Bhagavā idam vatvāna⁴ Sugato athāparam etad avoca Satthā||

Phenapindūpamam rūpaṃ|| vedanā bubbulūpamā⁵||

Marīcikūpamā saññā|| saṅkhārā kadalūpamā||

Māyūpamañca viññānaṃ|| dīpitādiccabandhunā⁶|| 1 ||

Yathā yathā nijjhāyati⁷ || yoniso upaparikkhati||
rittakaṃ tucchakaṃ hoti⁸|| yo nam passati yoniso|| 2 ||

¹ S¹⁻³ cātummahāpathe

² B adds ||pa||

³ More complete in S¹⁻³ ⁴ S¹⁻³ vatvā ⁵ B bubbulūhasamā

⁶ B desitādiccabandunā ⁷ S¹⁻³ tam nijjhāti ⁸ S¹⁻³ hohi

Imañña kāyam ārabha¹|| bhūripaṇṇena desitaṃ||
pahānā² tiṇṇaṃ dhammānaṃ|| rūpaṃ passatha chaḍ-
ditaṃ³|| 3 ||

Āyu usmāca viññānaṃ|| yadā kāyam jahantimaṃ||
apaviddho tadā seti|| parabhattaṃ acetanaṃ||⁴ 4 ||

Etādisāyaṃ⁴ santāno|| māyāyaṃ bālalāpiniṃ||
Vadhako eso akkhāto|| sāro ettha na vijjati|| 5 ||

Evam khande avekkheyya⁵|| bhikkhu āraddhavīriyo||
divāvāya divārattim|| sampajāno paṭissato|| 6 ||

Jaheyya sabbasaṇṇogaṃ⁶|| kareyya saraṇattano⁷||
Careyyādittasīso va|| patthayaṃ accutaṃ padan ti⁸|| 7 ||

96 (4) Gomayam

1-2 Sāvatti|| ārāme|| Atha kho aṇṇataro⁹|| nisīdi⁹||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinna kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca||

4 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ¹⁰ niccaṃ
dhuvam sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ
tatheva ṭhassati||

5 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci vedanā yā vedanā¹¹ niccā
dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva
ṭhassati||

6 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci saṇṇā yā saṇṇā|| pe||

7 Atthi nu kho bhante keci saṅkhārā ye saṅkhārā niccā
dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ¹² tatheva
ṭhassanti||

8 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci viññānaṃ yaṃ viññānaṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ Yoimañña kāyam gārayhaṃ ² B pahānaṃ

³ B chaṭṭitaṃ ⁴ S¹⁻³ oseyyaṃ ⁵ B pave^o

⁶ S¹⁻³ pajahe sabbasaṃyogaṃ ⁷ S¹⁻³ saraṇam attano

⁸ S¹⁻³ padaṃ —ti (S³ ti)— ⁹ B has Sāvatti only

¹⁰ Omitted by S¹⁻³ here and in 9

¹¹ S¹⁻³ omit yā vedanā and further on yā saṇṇā

¹² B sassatidhammaṃ here only

niccam dhuvaṃ sassatam avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tattheva ṭhassatīti|||

9 Natthi kho bhikkhu kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassatam avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tattheva ṭhassatīti|||

10-13 Natthi bhikkhu kāci vedanā||| kāci saññā|| keci saṅkhārā¹||| kiñci viññānaṃ yaṃ viññānaṃ² niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassatam avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tattheva ṭhassatīti|||

14 Atha kho Bhagavā parittam gomayapiṇḍaṃ paṇinā gahetvā tam bhikkhum etad avoca|||

15 Ettako pi kho bhikkhu attabhāvaapaṭilābho natthi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo sassatisamaṃ tattheva ṭhassatīti|||

16 Ettako ce pi bhikkhu attabhāvaapaṭilābho ābhavissa nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo|| na yidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhu ettako pi attabhāvaapaṭilābho natthi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo|| tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya|||

17 Bhūtapubbāham bhikkhu rājā ahoṣiṃ khattiyo mudhāvasitto|| tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa mudhāvasittassa caturāsīti nagarasahassāni ahesuṃ Kusāvatināma-rājadhānipamukhāni|||

18 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa mudhāvasittassa caturāsīti pāsādasahassāni ahesuṃ Dhammapāsādapamukhāni|||

19 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa mudhāvasittassa caturāsīti kūṭāgārasahassāni ahesuṃ Mahābyūhakūṭāgārapamukhāni|||

20 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa mudhāvasittassa caturāsīti pallaṅkasahassāni ahesuṃ|| danta-mayāni sāramayāni sovaṇṇamayāni rūpiyamayāni³ goṇakatthatāni paṭikatthatāni paṭalikatthatāni⁴ kadalimigapava-

¹ More complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ omit yaṃ viññānaṃ

³ Missing in B

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³

rapaccattharaṇāni sa-uttaracchadanāni ¹ ubhato lohitakūpa-
dhānāni|||

21 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa mud-
dhāvasittassa caturāsīti nāgasahassāni ahesum|| sovaṇṇā-
laṅkāraṇi sovaṇṇadhajāni hemajālapaṭicchannāni uposa-
thanāgarajapamukhāni|||

22 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa mud-
dhāvasittassa caturāsīti assasahassāni ahesum|| sovaṇṇā-
laṅkāraṇi sovaṇṇadhajāni hemajālapaṭicchannāni Valāhaka-
assarājapamukhāni|||

23 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa mud-
dhāvasittassa caturāsīti rathasahassāni ahesum|| sovaṇṇā-
laṅkāraṇi sovaṇṇadhajāni hemajālapaṭicchannāni Vejayan-
tarathapamukhāni|||

24 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa mud-
dhāvasittassa caturāsīti maṇisahassāni ahesum maṇirata-
napamukhāni|||

25 Tassa mayham bhikkhu|| pa|| caturāsīti itthisahas-
sāni ahesum|| Subhaddādevipamukhāni|||

26 Tassa mayham bhikkhu|| pa|| caturāsīti khattiyasa-
hassāni ahesum anuyantāni ² parināyakaratanapamu-
khāni|||

27 Tassa mayham bhikkhu|| pa|| caturāsīti dhenusa-
hassāni ahesum dukulasandanāni ³ kamsupadhāraṇāni|||

28 Tassa mayham bhikkhu|| pa|| caturāsīti vatthakoṭi-
sahassāni ahesum khomasukhumāni koseyyasukhumāni
kambalasukhumāni kappāsikasukhumāni|||

29 Tassa mayham bhikkhu|| pa|| caturāsīti thālīpākasa-
hassāni ahesum|| sāyam ⁴ pātam bhattābhīhāro abhihari-
yittha|||

30 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā nagarasahas-
sānam ekaññeva taṃ nagaram hoti yam aham tena sama-
yena ajjhāvasāmi Kusāvati rājadhāni|||

31 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā pāsādasahas-

¹ B cchadāni

² S¹⁻³ anuyuttāni

³ S¹ dūlasandanāni; S³ dukulasandatāni; B dukula-
sandhāni

⁴ S¹⁻³ sāya

sānam eko yeva so pāsādo hoti yam aham tena samayena ajjhāvasāmi Dhammo pāsādo|||

32 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā kuṭāgārasahas-sānam ekaññeva tam¹ kuṭāgāram hoti yam aham tena samayena ajjhāvasāmi Mahābyūham kuṭāgāram²|||

33 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā pallaṅkāsahas-sānam eko yeva so pallaṅko hoti yam aham tena samayena paribhuñjāmi dantamayo vā saramayo vā sovaṇṇa mayo vā rūpiyamayo vā|||

34 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā nāgasahassā-nam eko yeva so nāgo hoti|| yam aham tena samayena abhirūhāmi Uposatho nāgarājā|||

35 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā assasahassā-nam eko yeva so asso hoti|| yam aham tena samayena abhirūhāmi Valāhaka-assarājā³|||

36 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā rathasahassā-nam eko yeva so ratho hoti|| yam aham tena samayena abhirūhāmi Vejayanto ratho|||

37 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā itthisahassā-nam ekā yeva sā itthi hoti|| yā maṃ⁴ tena samayena pac-cupatṭhāti⁵ Khattiyāni vā Velamikā vā⁶|||

38 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā vatthakotisa-hassānam ekaññeva tam vatthayugam hoti yam aham tena samayena paridahāmi khomasukhumam vā koseyyasukhu-mam vā kambalasukhumam vā kappāsikasukhumam vā|||

39 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā thālipākasahas-sānam eko yeva so thālipāko hoti yato nālikodanaparamam bhuñjāmi tadūpiyaṇca supeyyam|||

40 Iti kho bhikkhu sabbe te saṅkhārā atitā niruddhā vipariṇātā|||

41 Evam aniccā kho bhikkhu saṅkhārā evam adhuvā kho bhikkhu saṅkhārā evam anassāsikā kho bhikkhu saṅkhārā|||

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ o-ro

³ S¹⁻³ valāho

⁴ S¹⁻³ yamaham

⁵ S³ paccutṭhānāti

⁶ So B; S¹⁻³ khattiyāvāvelamikā||

42 Yāvañcidam bhikkhu alam eva sabbesu sañkhāresu nibbinditum alam virajjitum alam vimuccitum ti|||

97 (5) *Nakhāsikam*

1-2 Sāvatti|||¹

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|||

4 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati|||

5 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci² vedanā|| pe||³

6 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci saññā|||

7 Atthi nu kho bhante keci sañkhārā|||³

8 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci viññānaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassatīti|||

9 Natthi kho bhikkhu kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati|||

10-13 Natthi kho bhikkhu kāci vedanā|| pe|| kāci saññā||| keci sañkhārā|| pe|| kiñci viññānaṃ yaṃ viññānaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassatīti|||

14 Atha kho Bhagavā parittaṃ nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsum āropetvā tam bhikkham etad avoca|||

15 Ettakam pi kho bhikkhu rūpaṃ natthi niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati||| Ettakam ce pi⁴ bhikkhu rūpaṃ abhavissa niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ|| na yidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhu ettakam pi rūpaṃ natthi niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ|| tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya|||

¹ S¹⁻³ tamyevanidānaṃ

² S³ kañci

³ Complete in B

⁴ S¹⁻³ etta (S¹ ettha-) kiñcāpi

16 Ettikā¹ pi kho bhikkhu vedanā natthi niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhas-sati||| Ettikā cepi² bhikkhu vedanā abhavissa niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā|| na yidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave ettikā pi vedanā natthi niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā|| tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya|||

17 Ettikā pi kho bhikkhu saññā natthi|| pe||

18 Ettakā pi kho bhikkhu saṅkhārā natthi niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhas-santi|||³ Ettakā ce pi bhikkhu saṅkhārā abhavissamsu⁴ niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā|| nayidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhu ettakā pi saṅkhārā natthi niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā|| tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya|||

19 Ettakam pi kho⁵ bhikkhu viññāṇam natthi niccam dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadhammam sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhas-sati||| Ettakam ce pi kho⁶ bhikkhu viññāṇam abhavissa niccam dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadhammam nayidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhu ettakam pi viññāṇam natthi niccam dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadhammam||⁷ tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya|||

20 Tam kim maññasi bhikkhu||| Rūpam niccam vā aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā||| Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vā ti|||

¹ B ettakā always

² Omitted by S¹⁻³ always

³ B ṭhas-sati

⁴ S¹⁻³ abhavimsu

⁵ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁶ B omits ce S¹⁻³ omits kho

⁷ S¹ insert here sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhas-sati dukkhakkhayāya, which in S³ is reduced to sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhas-sati (tasmā^o being also omitted by S³)

Aniccam bhante|||

21 Tasmā ti ha bhikkhu|||

22 Evam passam|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānā-tīti|||

98 (6) *Suddhikam* (or *Samuddakam*)

1-2 Savatthi||¹

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|||

4 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ dhuvam assatam avipariṇāmadhammam sassatisamaṃ ta-theva ṭhassati|||

5-8 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci vedanā|| pe|| kāci saññā|| keci saṅkhārā|||

Kiñci viññānaṃ yaṃ viññānaṃ niccaṃ dhuvam assatam avipariṇāmadhammam sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassatīti|||

9 Natthi kho bhikkhu kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ dhuvam assatam avipariṇāmadhammam sattatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati|||

10-13 Natthi kho bhikkhu kāci vedanā|| kāci saññā|| keci saṅkhārā|| kiñci viññānaṃ yaṃ viññānaṃ niccaṃ dhuvam assatam avipariṇāmadhammam sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassatīti|||

99 (7) *Gaddula* (or *Bhaddula*) (1)

1-2 Sāvattthi||| Tatra|| voca|||²

3 Anamataggāyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro pubbakoti na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsamyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ|||

4 Hoti so bhikkhave samayo yaṃ mahāsamuddo ussussati vissussati na bhavati|| nattevāham bhikkhave avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsamyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi|||

5 Hoti so bhikkhave samayo yaṃ Sineru pabbatarājā dayhati³ vinassati na bhavati|| na ttevāham bhikkhave

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² Tatra-voca is in S¹⁻³ only here and further on

³ S¹⁻³ uddayhati in this and the next number

avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhasaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvatāṃ saṃsarataṃ dukkhassa antakiriyāṃ vadāmi|||

6 Hoti so bhikkhave samayo yam mahāpathavi dayhati vinassati na bhavati|| na tvevāham bhikkhave avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhasaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvatāṃ saṃsarataṃ dukkhassa antakiriyāṃ vadāmi|||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave sā gaddulabaddho daḥhe khile vā thambhe vā upanibaddho tam eva kḥilaṃ vā thambhaṃ vā anuparidhāvati anuparivattati|| evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī|| la|| sappurisa-dhamme avinito rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| la|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññānaṃ attato samanupassati|| viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññānaṃ viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ||| So rūpaññeva anuparidhāvati anuparivattati|| vedanaññeva|| la|| saññaññeva|| saṅkhāre yeva viññāṇaññeva anuparidhāvati anuparivattati||| So rūpaṃ anuparidhāvaṃ anuparivattaṃ|| vedanaṃ|| la|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññānaṃ anuparidhāvaṃ anuparivattaṃ na parimuccati rūpamhā|| na parimuccati vedanāya|| na parimuccati saññāya|| na parimuccati saṅkhārehi|| na parimuccati viññāṇamhā|| na parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi na parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmi|||

8 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dasāvī|| la|| sappurisa-dhamme suvinito na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| la|| na ¹ vedanaṃ||| na saññaṃ||| na saṅkhāre||| na viññānaṃ attato samanupassati|| na viññāṇavantaṃ vā ¹ attānaṃ na attani vā ¹ viññānaṃ na viññāṇasmiṃ vā ¹ attānaṃ||| So rūpaṃ nānuparidhāvati nānuparivattati|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññānaṃ nānuparidhāvati nānuparivattati||| So rūpaṃ anuparidhāvaṃ anuparivattaṃ parimuccati rūpamhā parimuccati vedanāya parimuccati saññāya parimuccati saṅkhārehi parimuccati viññāṇamhā|| parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmīti|||

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻²

100 (8) *Gaddula* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Anamataggāyam bhikkhave saṃsāro pubbakoti na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsamyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsāratāṃ|||

4 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave sā gaddulabaddho dalhe khile vā thambe vā upanibaddho|| so gacchati ce pi tam eva khilam vā thambham vā upagacchati|| tiṭṭhati ce pi tam eva khilam vā thambham vā upatiṭṭhati|| nisīdati ce pi tam eva khilam vā thambham vā upanisīdati|| nippajjati ce pi tam eva khilam vā thambham vā upanippajjati|||¹

5 Evam eva kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano Rūpaṃ etaṃ mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attāti samanupassati|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññāṇaṃ etaṃ mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attāti samanupassati|||. So gacchati ce pi ime pañcupādānakkhandhe² upagacchati|| tiṭṭhati ce pi ime pañcupādānakkhandhe upatiṭṭhati|| nisīdati ce pi ime pañcupādānakkhandhe upanisīdati|| nippajjati ce pi ime pañcupādānakkhandhe upanippajjati|||

6 Tasmātiha bhikkhave abhikkhaṇaṃ sakaṃ cittaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ Dīgharattaṃ idaṃ cittaṃ saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ rāgena dosena mohenā ti||| Cittasaṅkilesā³ bhikkhave sattā saṅkilissanti|| cittavodānā⁴ sattā visujjhanti|||

7 Diṭṭhaṃ vo bhikkhave caraṇaṃ nāma cittaṃti|||

Evam bhante|||

Tam pi kho bhikkhave caraṇaṃ nāma⁵ cittaṃ cittaṇeva cintitaṃ|| tena pi kho bhikkhave caraṇena cittaṇeva cittaṇeva cittataraṃ|||

8 Tasmātiha bhikkhave abhikkhaṇaṃ sakaṃ cittaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ|| Dīgharattaṃ idaṃ⁶ cittaṃ saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ rāgena dosena mohenāti||| Cittasaṅkilesā⁷ bhikkhave sattā saṅkilissanti|| cittavodānā sattā visujjhanti|||

¹ This phrase is omitted by S¹⁻³ which have only nippajjati so written

² S¹⁻³ add va or ca

³ S¹⁻³ Cittaṃ saṃ^o ⁴ S¹ cittaṃ vo^o ⁵ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ cidam

⁷ S¹ citte saṅkilesā

9 Nāham bhikkhave aññam ekanikāyaṃ pi samanupassāmi evamecittam yathayidam bhikkhave tiracchānagatā paṇā te pi kho bhikkhave tiracchānagatā paṇā citteneva cittatā||¹ Tehi pi kho bhikkhave tiracchānagatehi paṇehi cittaññeva cittataram||

10 Tasmātiha bhikkhave bhikkhunā² abhikkhaṇaṃ sakam cittam paccavekkhitabbam Digharattam idam cittam saṅkilīṭṭham rāgena dosena mohenāti|| Cittasaṃkilesā bhikkhave sattā saṃkilissanti|| cittavodānā sattā visujjhanti||

11 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave rajako vā citta-kārako vā³ rajanāya vā⁴ lākhāya vā haliddiyā vā niliyā⁵ vā mañjeṭṭhiyā⁶ vā suparimaṭṭhe⁷ phalake vā bhittiyā vā dussapaṭṭhe vā itthirūpaṃ vā purisarūpaṃ vā⁸ abhinimmineyya sabbaṅgapaccaṅgim|| evam eva⁹ kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano rūpaññeva abhinibbattento abhinibbatteti|| vedanaññeva|| pe|| saññāññeva|| saṅkhāreva||⁹ viññāṇaṃ yeva abhinibbattento abhinibbatteti||

12 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ|| pa||

13-14 Tasmātiha bhikkhave|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātiti||

101 (9) *Vāsiṇaṃ* (or *Nāva*)

1-2 Savatthi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Jānato ham bhikkhave passato āsavānaṃ khayam vadāmi|| no ajānato apassato||

4 Kiṃ ca bhikkhave jānato kim passato āsavānaṃ khayoti|| Iti rūpaṃ iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa atthagamo|| Iti vedanā|| pe|| Iti saññā|| Iti saṅkhārā|| Iti viññāṇaṃ iti viññāṇassa samudayo iti viññā-

¹ B cittitā ² S¹⁻³ insert nāsati ³ S¹ omits vā, S³ yāvā

⁴ B paniliyā ⁵ B mañjaṭṭhāya ⁶ S¹⁻³ suparimaṭṭhe

⁷ B inserts koci

⁸ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁹ S¹⁻³ saññāyeva—saṅkhārāyeva

ṇassa ¹ atthagamoti||| Evam kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato āsavānaṃ khayō hoti |||

5 Bhāvanānuyogam ananuyuttassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi ² evam icchā uppajjeyya Aho vata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucceyyāti|| atha khvassa neva anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati|||

6 Taṃ kissa hetu|| abhāvitattā tissa vacanīyaṃ||| Kissa abhāvitattā|| abhāvitattā catunnaṃ satipatṭhānānaṃ abhāvitattā catunnaṃ sammappadhānānaṃ abhāvitattā catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ abhāvitattā pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ abhāvitattā pañcannaṃ balānaṃ abhāvitattā sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ abhāvitattā ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa|||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā tānassu kukkuṭiyā na sammā adhisayitāni na sammā pariseditāni na sammā paribhāvitāni||

8 Kiñcāpi tassā kukkuṭiyā evam icchā uppajjeyya Aho vata me kukkuṭapota³kā pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍa⁴kena vā aṇḍakosam⁵padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhi⁶jeyyunti|| atha kho abhābbā⁷ va te kukkuṭapota³kā pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosam padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhi⁶jittuṃ|||

9 Taṃ kissa hetu|| tathā hi pana ³ bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā tāni kukkuṭiyā ⁴ na sammā adhisayitāni na sammā pariseditāni na sammā paribhāvitāni|||

10 Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhāvanānuyogam ananuyuttassa bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi evam icchā uppajjeyya|| Aho vata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucceyyāti|| atha khvassa ⁵ neva anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati||

11 Taṃ kissa hetu|| abhāvitattā tissa vacanīyaṃ||| Kissa abhāvitattā|| abhāvitattā|| catunnaṃ satipatṭhānaṃ|| la|| aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa||

12 Bhāvanuyogam anuyuttassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno

¹ S¹ omits iti viññāṇassa

² S¹⁻³ kiñcīpi

³ S¹⁻³ tathāgamūti here and further on (No. 15)

⁴ S¹⁻³ kukkuṭiyānaṃ

⁵ S¹⁻³ khovassa

viharato kiñcāpi na evam icchā uppajjeyya Aho vata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucceyyā ti|| atha khvassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati||

13 Taṃ kissa hetu bhāvitattātissa vacaniyaṃ|| Kissa bhāvitattā|| bhāvitattā catunnam satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā catunnam sammappadhānānaṃ bhāvitattā catunnam iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā pañcannaṃ balānaṃ bhāvitattā sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ bhāvitattā ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa||

14 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā|| tānassu kukkuṭiyā sammā adhisayitāni saṇṇā pariseditāni sammā paribhāvitāni|| kiñcāpi tassā kukkuṭiyā na evam icchā uppajjeyya Aho vata me kukkuṭapotakā pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosam padaletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjeyyunti|| atha kho bhabbā va te kukkuṭapotakā pādanakhasikhāya va mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosam padaletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjitum||

15 Taṃ kissa hetu|| tathā hi pana bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā tāni¹ kukkuṭiyā sammā adhisayitāni sammā pariseditāni sammā paribhāvitāni||

16 Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhāvanānuyogam anuyut-tassa bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi na evam icchā uppajjeyya Ahovata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucceyyāti|| atha khvassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati||

17 Taṃ kissa hetu|| bhāvitattā tissa vacaniyaṃ|| kissa bhāvitattā|| bhāvitattā catunnam satipaṭṭhānānaṃ|| la|| bhāvitattā ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa||

18 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave phalagaṇḍassa vā phalagaṇḍante² vāsissa vā vāsijate dissante aṅgulipadāni dissanti aṅguṭṭhapādā³ no ca khvassa evaṃ nāṇaṃ hoti Ettakaṃ vata me⁴ ajja vāsijataṃ khīṇaṃ ettakaṃ hiyyo ettakaṃ pareti|| atha khvassa khīṇaṃ khīṇante va nāṇaṃ hoti||

19 Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhāvanānuyogam anuyut-

¹ S¹⁻³ tānassu

² So S¹⁻³; B phalabhaṇḍa°

³ B °padam

⁴ B katame here only; S¹⁻³ vāme always

tassa bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi na evaṃ ñāṇaṃ hoti||
Ettakaṃ vata me ajja āsavānaṃ khīṇaṃ ettakaṃ hiyyo
ettakaṃ pareti|| athakhvassa khīṇe khīṇante va ñāṇaṃ
hoti||

20 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave samuddikāya nāvāya vetta-
bandhanabaddhāya chammāsāni¹ uduke pariyādāya² hema-
tike³ thalam ukkhittāya⁴ vātātapaparetāni bandhanāni||
tāni pāvussakena meghena abhippavaṭṭāni⁵ appakasireneva
paṭippassambhanti pūtikāni bhavanti||

21 Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhāvanānuyogam anuyut-
tassa bhikkhuno viharato appakasireneva saññojanāni
paṭippassambhanti pūtikāni bhavanti||

102 (10) *Aniccata* (or *Saññā*)

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra voca|||

3 Aniccasaññā bhikkhave bhāvitā bahulikāta sabbam
kāmarāgam pariyādiyati sabbam rūparāgam pariyādiyati
sabbam bhavarāgam pariyādiyati sabbam avijjam pariyā-
diyati|| sabbam asmimānaṃ pariyādiyati samūhanti⁶||

4 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave saradasamaye kasako mahānañ-
galena kasanto⁷ sabbāni mūlasantānakāni sampadāleno
kasati||| Evam eva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā bhāvitā
bahulikāta sabbam kāmarāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam
rūparāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam bhavarāgam pariyādiyati||
sabbam avijjam pariyādiyati|| sabbam asmimānaṃ samū-
hanti||

5 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave pabbajalāyako pabbajaṃ lāyitvā
agge gahe tvā odhunāti niddhunāti nicchodeti⁸|| Evam eva
kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā bhāvitā|| pe||⁹

6 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ambapiṇḍiyā vaṇṭacchinnāya¹⁰

¹ B vassamāsāni

² S¹⁻³ pariyodātāya

³ B adds na

⁴ B omits ya

⁵ B °ppavutṭhāni

⁶ B samūhanati omitting the preceding pariyādiyati

⁷ S¹⁻³ kassako . . . kassanto

⁸ B nicchoṭeti

⁹ This and the following paragraphs end in B by sabbam
asmimānaṃ samūhanati

¹⁰ S³ °chiṇṇāya ; B vaṇḍacindāya

yāni tatra ambāni vaṇṭapatibaddhāni sabbāni tāni tadan-
vayāni¹ bhavanti|| evam eva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā
bhāvitā|| pa||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kūṭāgārassa yā kāci gopānasiyo
sabbā tā kūṭaṅgamā kūṭaninnā kūṭasamosaraṇā kūṭam
tāsam² aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave
aniccasaññā bhāvitā|| pa||

8 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci mūlagandhā kālānusārī³
tesam aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave anic-
casaññā|| pa||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci sārāgandhā lohitaṇḍa-
naṃ tesam aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave
aniccasaññā|| pa||

10 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci pupphagandhā
vassikaṃ tesam aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho
bhikkhave aniccasaññā|| pa||

11 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci kuḍḍarājāno⁴ sabbe
te rañño cakkavattissa anuyantā bhavanti|| rājā tesam
cakkavatti aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave
aniccasaññā|| pe||

12 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yā kāci tāraṇarūpanam pabhā
sabbā tā candimapabhāya⁵ kalam nāgghanti⁶ solasiṃ
candappabhā tāsam aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhik-
khavā aniccasaññā|| pa||

13 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave saradasamaye viddhe vigata-
valāhake deve ādicco nabham abbhussukkamāno⁷ sabbam
ākāśagatam tamagatam abhivihacca bhāsate ca tapate ca
virocati⁸ ca|| evam eva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā bhāvitā
bahulikātā sabbam kāmarāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam
rūparāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam bhavarāgam pariyādiyati||
sabbam avijjam pariyādiyati|| sabbam asmimānaṃ samū-
hanti||

14 Katham bhavitā ca bhikkhave aniccasaññā katham

¹ B tadamanvayāni ² B tesam ³ B kālānusarigandho

⁴ So S³; S¹ khuddha^o; B kuṭṭarājāno

⁵ S¹⁻³ candiyāpabhāya (S³ yaṃ)

⁶ B nāgghanti

⁷ B abbhussākkamāno

⁸ B virocate

bahulikatā sabbam kāmārāgam pariyādiyati|| pe|| sabbam
asmimānam samūhanti||

15 Iti rūpam iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa attha-
gamo|| Iti vedanā|| Iti saññā|| Iti saṅkhāra|| Iti
viññāṇam iti viññāṇassa samudayo iti viññāṇassa attha-
gamo ti||

16 Evam bhāvitā kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā evam
bahulikatā sabbam kāmārāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam rūpa-
rāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam bhavarāgam pariyādiyati||
sabbam avijjam pariyādiyati|| sabbam asmimānam samū-
hantīti||

Pupphavaggo samatto||¹

Tatra uddānam||²

Nadī|| Pupphañ ca³ Phenam ca||

Gomayañ ca Nakhāsikham||⁴

Suddhikam dve ca⁵ gaddulā ||⁶

Vāsijatam Aniccā ti||⁷

Vaggo⁸ Majjhimapaññāsako samatto||

Tassa Majjhimapaññāsakassa vagguddānam||⁹

Upāyo Arahanto ca Khajjanī Therasambhayam

Pupphavaggena paññāsadutiyo tena vuccati||

SECTION III UPARIPANÑĀSAKA

CHAPTER I ANTAVAGGO PATHAMO

103 (1) *Ante*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Cattāro me bhikkhave antā|| Katame cattāro||

¹ B Buddhavaggo pañcamo

² Missing in B

³ B vaddhañ ca

⁴ S³ °sikhā

⁵ S¹⁻³ sa (S³ sā-) muddakam ceva

⁶ S¹⁻³ gaddulam; B bhaddulā ⁷ S¹⁻³ nāva saññā te dasāti

⁸ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁹ This uddānam is to be found in S¹⁻³ only

Sakkāyanto sakkāyasamudayanto sakkāyanirodhanto sakkāyanirodhagāminipatipadanto¹

4 Katamo bhikkhave sakkāyanto¹ Pañcupādānakhandhātissa vacanīyaṃ² Katame pañca³ seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññānupādānakkhandho⁴ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanto⁵

5 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayanto⁶ Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponabbhavikā nandi rāgasahagatā tatra tatrābhinnandinī⁷ seyyathidaṃ kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayanto⁸

6 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhanto⁹ Yo tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo¹⁰ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhanto¹¹

7 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminipatipadanto¹² Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo¹³ seyyathidaṃ sammādiṭṭhi¹⁴ pa¹⁵ sammāsamādhī¹⁶ Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminipatipadanto¹⁷

8 Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro antā ti¹⁸

104 (2) Dukkham

1-2 Sāvatti¹ Tatra² voca³

3 Dukkhañ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi dukkhasamudayañ ca dukkhanirodhañ ca dukkhanirodhagāminipatipadañ⁴ ca⁵ tam sunātha⁶

4 Katamañ ca⁷ bhikkhave dukkham⁸ Pañcupādānakhandhātissa vacanīyaṃ⁹ Katame pañca¹⁰ seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho¹¹ pe¹² viññānupādānakkhandho¹³ Idam vuccati bhikkhave dukkham¹⁴

5 Katamo ca bhikkhave dukkhasamudayo¹⁵ Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponabbhavikā¹⁶ pa¹⁷ vibhavataṇhā¹⁸ Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dukkhasamudayo¹⁹

6 Katamo ca bhikkhave dukkhanirodho²⁰ Yo tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo²¹ Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dukkhanirodho²²

¹ S¹⁻³ °gaminī° always ² S¹⁻³ °gāminiñca paṭipadam

³ B kathañca

7 Katamā ca bhikkhave dukkhanirodhagāminipatipadā||
 Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo|| seyyathīdam sammā-
 ditṭhi|| pe|| sammāsamādhī|| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave
 dukkhanirodhagāminipatipadā ti||

105 (3) Sakkāyo

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra—voca|||

3 Sakkāyañ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi sakkāyasamu-
 dayañ ca sakkāyanirodhañca sakkāyanirodhagāminiñ ca
 paṭipadam tam ¹ suṇātha|||

4 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyo||| Pañcupādānak-
 khandhā tissa vacaniyam||| Katame pañca||| Seyyathi-
 dam rūpupādānakkhando|| pe||² viññāṇupādānakkhando|||
 Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyo|||

5 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayo||| Yāyam
 taṇhā ponabbhavikā|| pa|| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkā-
 yasamudayo|||

6 Katamo ca sakkāyanirodho||| Yo tassāyeva taṇhāya||
 pa||| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodho|||

7 Katamā ca bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭi-
 padā||| Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo|| seyyathīdam
 sammāditṭhi|| pa|| sammāsamādhī|||

8 Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭi-
 padā ti|||

106 (4) Pariññeyyā

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Pariññeye ca bhikkhave dhamme desissāmi pariññā ca
 pariññātāviñca ³ puggalam tam suṇātha|||

4 Katame ⁴ ca bhikkhave pariññeyyā dhammā|||⁵ Rū-
 pam bhikkhave pariññeyyo dhammo|| Vedanā|| pa|| Saññā||
 Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam pariññeyyo dhammo||| Ime vuc-
 canti bhikkhave pariññeyyā dhammā|||

¹ Omitted by B and S¹

² Complete in B

³ S¹ oñātapīca; S³ oñātapīca

⁴ S¹⁻³ katamo

⁵ S¹⁻³ oñeyyo dhammo

5 Katamā ca bhikkhave pariññā|||¹ Rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo||| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave pariññā|||

6 Katamo ca bhikkhave pariññātāvī puggalo||| Arahātissa vacanīyam|| Yo yam āyasmā evāmnāmo evamgotto|| ayam vuccati bhikkhave pariññātāvī puggalo ti|||

107 (5) *Samaṇā* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā||| Katame pañca|| Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| Viññāṇupādānakkhandho|||

4-5 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam na pajānanti|| pe||² pajānanti|| sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti|||

108 (6) *Samaṇā* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā||| Katame pañca|| Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe||³

4-5 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānanti|| pe|| pajānanti|| sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti|||

109 (7) *Sotāpanno*

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā||| Katame pañca|| Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho|||

4 Yato ca 4 kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānaṃ samudayañca atthagamañca

¹ S¹⁻³ insert yo bhikkhave ² S¹⁻³ na me te° (complete)

³ Complete in B

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³ always

assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam pajānāti||
 ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipā-
 tadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti||

110 (8) *Araham*

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā|| Katame
 pañca|| Seyyathidaṃ|| rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññā-
 nupādānakkhandho||

4 Yato ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imesam pañcannam
 upādānakkhandhānaṃ samudayañca atthagamañca assā-
 dañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam veditvā
 anupādā vimutto hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu
 araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anup-
 pattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasaññojano sammadaññā
 vimutto ti||

111 (9) *Chandarāgi* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Rūpe bhikkhave yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā
 tam pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ rūpam pahīnam bhavissati
 uccinnamūlaṃ tālavatthukatam anabhāvakataṃ āyatim
 anuppādadhammaṃ||

4-6 Vedanāya|| pe|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu||¹

7 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tam
 pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ viññāṇam pahīnam bhavissati
 uccinnamūlaṃ tālavatthukatam anabhāvakataṃ āyatim
 anuppādadhamman ti||

112 (10) *Chandarāgi* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Rūpe bhikkhave yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā
 ye upāyupādānā² cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² B upayu^o always

pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati ucchinna-
mūlaṃ|| la|| pe||¹

4-5 Vedanāya|| Saññāya||

6 Saṅkhāresu yo chando|| pa|| evaṃ te saṅkhārā pahīnā
bhavissanti ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā
āyatim anuppādadhammā||

7 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā tanhā ye
upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te paja-
hatha|| evaṃ taṃ viññāṇaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati ucchin-
namūlaṃ tālavatthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim anuppā-
dadhamman ti||

Antavaggo samatto²||

Tatruddānaṃ||

Ante³ Dukkhañcā Sakkāyo||

Pariññeyyā Samaṇā dve||⁴

Sotāpanno Arahaṇca||

Dve ca Chandarāgiyo ti||⁵

CHAPTER II DHAMMAKATHIKA-VAGGO DUTIYO.

113 (1) *Avijjā*, or *Bhikkhu* (1)

1 Sāvatti|| ārāme⁶||

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupa-
saṅkami|| pa||

3 Nisinnā kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||
*Avijjā avijjāti bhante vuccati|| katamā nu kho bhante avijjā
kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti||*

4 Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano rūpaṃ na pajānāti
rūpasamudayaṃ na pajānāti rūpanirodhaṃ na pajānāti
rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ na pajānāti||

5-8 Vedanaṃ na pajānāti|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre na
pajānāti|| pa|| Viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ na pa-
jānāti||⁷

¹ So in B, complete in S¹⁻³

² In S³ only

³ S¹⁻³ antam

⁴ S¹⁻³ Samaṇe; B duve

⁵ B duve ca chandorāginoti

⁶ In S¹⁻³ only

⁷ More complete in S¹⁻³

9 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu avijjā ettāvata ca avijjāgato hotīti|||

114 (2) *Vijjā, or Bhikkhu* (2)

1-3 Sāvatti|||¹ Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|||

4 Vijjā vijjāti bhante vuccati||| Katamā nu kho bhante vijjā kittāvata ca vijjāgato hotīti|||

4 Idha bhikkhu sutavā ariyasāvako rūpam pajānāti|| rūpasamudayaṃ|| rūpanirodham|| rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti|||

5-8 Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre pajānāti|| la|| Viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti|||

9 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu vijjā ettāvata ca vijjāgato hotīti|||

115 (3) *Kathika* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Dhammakathiko dhammakathiko ti bhante vuccati||| Kittāvata nu kho bhante dhammakathiko hotīti|||

4 Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti Dhammakathiko bhikkhū ti alaṃ vacanāya||| Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti Dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhūti alaṃ vacanāya||| Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya anupādā vimutto hoti Diṭṭhadhamme nibbānappatto bhikkhū ti alaṃ vacanāya|||

5-7 Vedanāya ce bhikkhu|| pe|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānaṃ ce bhikkhu|||

8 Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti Dhammakathiko bhikkhūti alaṃ vacanāya||| Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti Dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhūti alaṃ vacanāya||| Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³ in this and the following suttas till 9

virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti Ditṭhadhamme nibbanappatto bhikkhūti alam vacanāyāti||

116 (4) Kathika (2)

1 Sāvatti||

2 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Dhammakathiko dhammakathiko ti bhante vuccati|| kittāvatā nu kho bhante dhammakathiko hoti|| kittāvatā dhammānuddhammapaṭipanno hoti|| kittāvatā ditṭhadhammanibbānapatto hoti||

3 Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti Dhammakathiko bhikkhūti alam vacanāya|| Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti Dhammānuddhammapaṭipanno bhikkhūti alam vacanāya|| Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti Ditṭhadhammanibbānapatto bhikkhūti alam vacanāya||

4-6 Vedanāya ce bhikkhu|| pe|| Saññāya ce bhikkhu|| Sañkhārānaṃ ce bhikkhu||

7 Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti Dhammakathiko bhikkhūti alam vacanāya|| Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti Dhammānuddhammapaṭipanno bhikkhūti alam vacanāya|| Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti Ditṭhadhammanibbānapatto bhikkhūti alam vacanāyāti||

117 (5) Bandhanā

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Idha bhikkhave¹ assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvi|| pe|| sappurisaḍhammesu avinito rūpam attato samanupassati rūpavantam vā attānam attani vā rūpam rūpasmim vā attānam|| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano rūpabandhanabaddho sāntarabāhirabandhanabaddho² atiradassī apāradassī baddho jāyati³ baddho mīyati baddho asmā lokā param lokam gacchati||

¹ S¹-3 omit idha bhikkhave

² B santara^o always ..

³ B jiyati

4 Vedanam attato samanupassati|| pe|| vedanāya vā attānam||| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano vedanābandhanabaddho sântarabāhirabandhanabaddho atiradassī apāradassī baddho jāyati baddho miyati baddho asmā lokā param lokam gacchati|||

5-6 Saññam|| Saṅkhāre|||¹

7 Viññānam attato samanupassati|| pa||| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano viññānabandhanabaddho sântarabāhirabandhanabaddho atiradassī apāradassī baddho jāyati baddho miyati baddho asmā lokā param lokam gacchati|||

8 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānam dassāvī|| la²|| sappurissadhammesu vinito na rūpam attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam vā attānam na attani vā rūpam na rūpasmim vā attānanam||| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako na rūpabandhanabaddho na sântarabāhirabandhanabaddho tīradassī pāradassī|| parimutto so ³ dukkhasmā ti vadāmi|||

9 Na vedanam attato|| la|||

10 Na saññam attato|| la|||

11 Na saṅkhāre attato|| la|||

12 Na viññānam attato samanupassati|| pa||| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako na viññānabandhanabaddho na sântarabāhirabandhanabaddho tīradassī pāradassī|| parimutto so ³ dukkhasmā ti vadāmīti|||

118 (6) *Parimucchita*

1 Sāvatthi|||

2 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave||| Rūpam etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti samanupassathāti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Sādhu bhikkhave|| Rūpam bhikkhave netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| evam etam yathābhūtam sammapaññāya datṭhabbam|||

3-5 Vedanam|| Saññam|| Saṅkhāre|||

¹ Complete in S^{1.3} ² S^{1.3} ari—pe—instead of || la||

³ Missing in S^{1.3}

6 Viññānam etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti samanupassathāti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Sādhū bhikkhave|| viññānam bhikkhave netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||¹

7 Evam passaṃ|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

119 (7) *Parimucchita* (2)

1 Sāvattbi|||

2 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti samanupassathāti|||

Evam bhante|||

Sādhū bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ bhikkhave netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

3-5 Vedanaṃ|| Saññāṃ|| Saṅkhāre|||

6 Viññānaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti samanupassathāti|||

Evam bhānte|||

Sādhū bhikkhave|| Viññānaṃ bhikkhave netam mama neso hamasmi na meso attāti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

7 Evam|| la|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

120 (8) *Saññojanam*

1-2 Sāvattbi||| Saññojaniye ca bhikkhave dhamme desissāmi saññojanam ca|| taṃ suṇātha|||

3 Katame ca bhikkhave saññojaniyādhammā katamaṃ ca saññojanāṃ|||

4 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave saññojaniyo dhammo|| yo tattha chandarāgo taṃ tattha saññojanam|||

5-7 Vedanā|| pa|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|||

¹ B adds || la||

8 Viññāṇaṃ saññojanīyo dhammo|| yo tattha chandarāgo
taṃ tattha saññojanaṃ|||

9 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave saññojanīyā dhammā|| idam
saññojananti|||

121 (9) *Upādānam*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Upādāniye ce bhikkhave dhamme desis-
sāmi upādānaṃ ca|| taṃ suṇātha|||

4 Katame ca bhikkhave upādāniyā dhammā|| katamam
upādānaṃ|||

5 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave upādāniyo dhammo|| yo tattha
chandarāgo taṃ tattha upādānaṃ|||

6-8 Vedanā|| pa|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|||

9 Viññāṇaṃ upādāniyo dhammo|| yo¹ tattha chandarāgo
taṃ tattha upādānaṃ|||

10 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave upādāniyā dhammā|| idam
upādānaṃ ti|||

122 (10) *Sīlam*

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca
Mahā-Koṭṭhito² Bārāṇasīyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Miga-
dāye|||

2-3 Atha kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito sāyaṇhasamayam
paṭisallāṇā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami||
pa|| etad avoca||| Sīlavatāvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā-
katame dhammā yoniso manasi kattabbāti|||

4 Sīlavatāvuso Koṭṭhita bhikkhunā pañcupādānak-
khandā aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato
ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato yoniso manasi
kattabbā|||

5 Katame pañca||| Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādāpakkhando|||
viññāṇupādānakkhandho||| Sīlavatāvuso Koṭṭhita bhik-
khunā ime pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato dukkhato|| pe||
anattato yoniso manasi kattabbā|||

6 Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso vijjati|| yaṃ sīlavā

¹ S¹⁻³ ye

² B Koṭṭhiko-ka always

bhikkhu ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato dukkha¹o||
pe|| anattato yoniso manasi karonto sotāpattiphalam
sacchikareyyāti||

7 Sotāpanna²na panāvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā katame
dhammā yoniso manasikattabbāti||

8 Sotāpanna²na pi kho āvuso Koṭṭhita bhikkhunā ime
pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato|| pe|| anattato manasi
kattabbā||

9 Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso vijjati|| yaṃ sotāpanno
bhikkhu ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato|| pe|| anattato
yoniso manasi karonto sakadāgāmiphalaṃ sacchikareyyā-
ti||

10 Sakadāgāminā panāvuso³ Sāriputta bhikkhunā katame
ca² dhammā yoniso kattabbāti||

11 Sakadāgāminā pi kho³ āvuso Koṭṭhita bhikkhunā ime
pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato|| pe|| anattato manasi
kattabbā||

12 Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso vijjati|| yaṃ sakadāgāmi
bhikkhu pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato|| pe|| anattato
yoniso manasi karonto anāgāmiphalaṃ sacchikareyyāti||

13 Anāgāminā panāvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā katame
dhammā yoniso manasi kattabbā ti||

14 Anāgāminā pi kho āvuso Koṭṭhita bhikkhunā ime⁴
pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato|| pe|| anattato yoniso
manasi kattabbā||

15 Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso vijjati|| yaṃ anāgāmi
bhikkhu ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato|| pe|| anattato
yoniso manasi karonto arahattaphalaṃ⁵ sacchikareyyāti||

16 Arahata⁶ panāvuso Sāriputta katame dhammā yoniso
manasi kattabbāti||

17 Arahata⁶ pi kho āvuso Koṭṭhita ime pañcupādānak-
khande aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato
ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato yoniso maṇasi
kattabbā||

18 Natthi khvāvuso arahato uttarikaraṇiyaṃ katassa vā

¹ B omtis pan ² Missing in B ³ S¹⁻³ sakadāgāmino kho

⁴ S¹⁻³ insert ca ⁵ B arahattam ⁶ S¹⁻³ insert pi

paticeyayo¹|| api ca kho ime² dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā
ditṭhadhammasukhavihārāya ceva saṃvattanti satisampa-
jaññāya³ cāti||

123 (11) *Sutavā*

1 Bārāṇasi-nidānaṃ||⁴

124 (12) *Kappo* (1)

1 Sāvatti|| ārame||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Kappo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅ-
kami⁵||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Kappo Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca|| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ
passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabba-
nimittesu ahaṃkāramāṇānūsayaṃ na honti ti||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Kappa rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam
ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ
vā paṇitaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam rūpaṃ netam
mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti evaṃ etaṃ yathā-
bhutaṃ sammappaññāya passati||

5-7 Yā kāci vedanā|| pe|| Yā kāci saññā|| Ye keci
saṅkhārā||

8 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇam atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjha-
taṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā
paṇitaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam viññāṇam netam
mama neso haṃ asmi na me so attāti evaṃ etaṃ yathā-
bhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati||

9 Evaṃ kho Kappa jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca
saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-
mamaṃkāramāṇānūsayaṃ na hontīti||

¹ S³ paticeyayo here and in the next sutta ² S¹⁻³ apicame

³ S¹⁻³ omit ya

⁴ Complete in B.—This sutta is exactly the same as the
preceding; the word *sutavā* being only put instead of
sīlavatā

⁵ Complete in S¹⁻³

125 (13) *Kappo* (2)

1 Sāvatti|||

2 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Kappo Bhagavan-
taṃ etaḍ avoca||| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ
passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabba-
nimittesu ahaṃkāramamaṃkāramānāpagataṃ ¹ mānasam
hoti vidhāsamatikkantaṃ ² santaṃ ³ suvimuttan ti|||

3 Yaṃ kiñci Kappa rūpam atitānāgatapaccuppannam||
la|| sabbam rūpam netam mama neso haṃ asmi na meso
attāti|| evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā
anupādā vimutto hoti|||

4-6 Yā kāci vedanā||| Yā kāci saññā||| Ye keci sañ-
khārā|||

7 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇam atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhat-
taṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā
paṇītaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam viññāṇam netam
mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti|| evaṃ etaṃ yathā-
bhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hoti|||

8 Evaṃ kho Kappa jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca
saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-
mamaṃkāramānāpagataṃ mānasam hoti vidhāsamatik-
kantaṃ santaṃ suvimuttan ti|||

Dhammakathikavaggo samatto ⁴|||Avijjā Vijjā ⁵ dve Kathikā||Bandhanā Parimuccitā dve ⁶||Saññojānaṃ Upādānaṃ ⁷||Silam Sutavā ⁸ dve ca Kappena ti ⁹|||

CHAPTER III AVIJJĀVAGGO TATIYO

126 (1) *Samudayadhamma* (1)

1 Sāvatti|| ārāme|||

¹ S¹⁻³ pagata^o always ² S¹⁻³ vidhāya^o further on vidhā^o³ Omitted by S¹⁻³ always⁴ In S¹⁻³ only⁵ S¹⁻³ Dve bhikkū⁶ S¹⁻³ Parimucchā dve⁷ S¹⁻³ oḍānā⁸ S¹ Śila ; S³ Silavā and omits Sutavā⁹ S¹⁻³ Kappināti

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasañkami|| upasañkamitvā|| pa|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Avijjā avijjāti bhante vuccati|| katamā nu kho bhante avijjā kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti||

4 Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano samudayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Samudayadhammaṃ rūpanti yathādhammaṃ na pajānāti|| vayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Vayadhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| samudayavayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Samudayavayadhammaṃ¹ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

5 Samudayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ Samudayadhammā vedanāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| vayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ Vayadhammā vedanā ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| samudayavayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ Samudayavayadhammā vedanāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

6 Samudayadhammaṃ saññaṃ|| pe||

7 Samudayadhamme saṅkhāre Samudayadhammā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| vayadhamme saṅkhāre Vayadhammā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| samudayavayadhamme saṅkhāre Samudayavayadhammā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

8 Samudayadhammaṃ viññānaṃ Samudayadhammaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| vayadhammaṃ viññānaṃ Vayadhammaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| samudayavayadhammaṃ viññānaṃ Samudayavayadhammaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

9 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu avijjā ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti||

10 Evaṃ vutte so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Vijjā vijjāti bhante vuccati|| katamā nu kho bhante vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti||

11 Idha bhikkhu sutavā ariyasāvako samudayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Samudayarūpanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| vayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Vayadhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ

¹ B and S¹ omit vaya in this word here and further on

pajānāti|| samudayavayadhammam rupam Samudayavaya-
dhammam rūpanti yathābhūtam pajānāti|||

12 Samudayadhammam vedanam|| pe||

13 Samudayadhammam saññam|| pe||

14 Samudayadhamme saṅkhāre|| pe|| ¹

15 Samudayadhammam viññānam Samudayadhammam
viññānanti yathābhūtam pajānāti|| vayadhammam viñ-
ñānam Vayadhammam viññānanti yathābhūtam pajānāti||
samudayavayadhammam viññānam Samudayavayadham-
mam viññānanti yathābhūtam pajānāti

16 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu vijjā ettāvatā vijjāgato hoti-
ti|||

127 (2) *Samudayadhamma* (2)

1 Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahā-
Kotṭhito² Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharati Isipatane Migadāye|||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Mahā-Kotṭhito sāyaṇhasamayam
patissallāpā vuṭṭhito|| pa||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahā-Kotṭhito
āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avoca||| Avijjā avijjāti āvuso
Sāriputta vuccati|| katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā kittāvatā
ca³ avijjāgato hotiti|||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano samudayadhammam
rūpam Samudayadhammam rūpanti yathābhūtam na
pajānāti|| vayadhammam rupam|| pe|| samudayavayadham-
mam rūpanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti||

5 Samudayadhammam vedanam|| pe||

6 Samudayadhammam saññam|||

7 Samudayadhamme saṅkhāre|||

8 Samudayadhammam viññānam|| pa⁴|| vayadhammam
viññānam|| pa|| Samudayavayadhammam⁵ viññānanti
yathābhūtam na pajānāti|||

9 Ayaṃ vuccati āvuso⁶ ettāvatā ca⁷ avijjāgato hotiti|||

¹ 12 and 14 are more complete in B

² S³ omits Mahā

³ Complete in B

⁴ 5-8 are more complete in B ⁵ B °viya° instead of °vaya°

⁶ S¹⁻³ vuccatā vuso

⁷ S¹⁻³ omit ca

128 (3) *Samudayadhammā* (3)

1-2 Bārāṇasi nidānaṃ¹ ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avoca² || Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati || katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti ||

4 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako samudayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Samudayadhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti || vāyadhammaṃ rūpaṃ || pe || samudayavayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Samudayavayadhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti ||

5 Samudayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ || pe ||

7 Samudayadhammaṃ saññaṃ ||

7 Samudayadhamme saṅkhāre ||

8 Samudayadhammaṃ viññānaṃ || samudayavayadhammaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti ||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso vijjā ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti ||

129 (4) *Assāda* (1)

1-2 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye² ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avoca² || Avijjā avijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati || Katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti ||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpassa assādaṇca ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti ||

5-7 Vedanāya || Saññāya || Saṅkhārānaṃ ||

8 Viññāṇassa assādaṇca ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti ||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso avijjā ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti ||

130 (5) *Assāda* (2)

1-2 Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatane Migadāye ||

¹ Complete in B

² S¹-3 taññeva nidānaṃ—Ekam antaṃ nisīdi—and so on, more or less complete in the following suttas

3 Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati||| Katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotiti|||

4 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam pajānāti||

5-7 Vedanāya||| pe|| Saññāya||| Saṅkhārānam|||

8 Viññāṇassa assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam pajānāti¹||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso vijjā ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hotiti|||

131 (6) *Samudaya* (1)

1-2 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye|| pa|||

3 Avijjā avijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati||| Katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotiti|||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpassa samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

5-8 Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhārānam||| Viññāṇassa samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso avijjā ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotiti|||

132 (7) *Samudaya* (2)

1-2 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etaḍ avoca||| Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati||| Katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotiti|||

4 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa samudayañca atthagamañca² nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

5-8 Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhārānam||| Viññāṇassa samudayañca atthagamañca² nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso vijjā ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hotiti|||

¹ The numbers 5-7-8 are repeated in S¹⁻³ (S³ omitting saññāya)

² B inserts here assādañca ādinavañca

133 (8) Koṭṭhita (1)

1 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye|||

2 Atha kho Sāriputto sāyaṇhasamayam ¹ ||pe||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Mahā-Koṭṭhitam etad avoca||| Avijjā avijjā ti āvuso Koṭṭhita vuccati|| Katamā nu kho āvuso Koṭṭhita avijjā vuccati|| kittavatā ca avijjāgato hotiti|||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpassa assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

5-8 Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhārānaṃ||| Viññāṇassa assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

9 Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso avijjā ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotiti ²|||

10 Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Mahā-Koṭṭhitam etad avoca||| Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhita vuccati|| katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotiti |||

11 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

12-14 Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhārānaṃ|||

15 Viññāṇassa assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

16 Ayaṃ vuccati āvuso vijjā ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hotiti|||

134 (9) Koṭṭhita (2)

1-2 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye|||

3 Avijjā avijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhita avijjā kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotiti|||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpassa samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

5-7 Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhārānaṃ|||

8 Viññāṇassa samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

¹ S¹-3 patisallānā vutṭhito° upasaṅkami° onisīdi ² B hoti

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso avijjā ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti|||

10 Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantam Mahā-Koṭṭhitam etad avoca||| Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhita vuccati|| katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti|||

11 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam pajānāti|||

12-14 Vedanāya||| Saññāya|| Sankhārānaṃ|||

15 Viññāṇassa samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam pajānāti|| ayam vuccatāvuso ¹ vijjāgato hotīti ¹||

135 (10) Koṭṭhita (3)

1-2 Taññeva nidānaṃ|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmaṇṭam Mahā-Koṭṭhitam etad avoca||| Avijjā avijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhita vuccati||| Katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā hoti kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti|||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpaṃ na pajānāti|| rūpasamudayaṃ na pajānāti|| rūpanirodham na pajānāti|| rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam na pajānāti|||

5-7 Vedanaṃ na pajānāti|| pe|| Saññaṃ||| Sankhāre|||

8 Viññāṇaṃ na pajānāti viññāṇasamudayaṃ na pajānāti viññāṇanirodham na pajānāti vinnāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadam na pajānāti|||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso avijjā ettāvatā avijjāgato hotīti|||

10 Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantam Mahā-Koṭṭhitam etad avoca||| Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhita vuccati||| Katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti|||

11 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpaṃ pajānāti rūpa-

¹ The second part (Nos. 10-15) of this sutta and the first part of the next (Nos. 1-9) are omitted in B

samudayam¹ pajānāti|| rūpanirodham pajānāti rūpani-
rodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti||

12-14 Vedanam|| Saññam|| Saṅkhāre||

15 Viññānam pajānāti viññānassa samudayam pajānāti
viññānanirodham pajānāti viññānanirodhagāminim paṭi-
padam pajānāti||

16 Ayam vuccatāvuso vijjā ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti||

Avijjāvaggo||

Tatruddānam||

Samudayadhammena tīṇi²||

Assāda apare duve³||

Samudayena dve vuttā⁴

Koṭṭhitena⁵ apare tayoti||

CHAPTER IV KUKKULĀ—VAGGO CATUTTHO

136 (1) *Kukkula*

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Tatra—voca||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave kukkulam|| vedanā kukkulā⁶||
saññā kukkulā⁷|| saṅkhārā kukkulā⁶|| viññānam kukku-
lām||

4 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim
pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi|| saññāya pi|| saṅkhāresu pi||
viññānasmmim pi nibbindati||

5 Nibbindam virajjati||⁸ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānā-
tīti||

137 (2) *Aniccena* (1)

1 Sāvatthi||

2 Yam bhikkhave aniccaṃ tatra vo chando pahātabbo||
Kiñca bhikkhave aniccaṃ||

¹ B rūpassa sam^o ² S¹⁻³ cetaso ³ S¹⁻³ assādo^o dve

⁴ B samudayeca ; S¹⁻³ vutto ⁵ B koṭṭhike

⁶ S¹⁻³ kukkulam ⁷ Missing in S¹⁻³ ⁸ Complete in B

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccam|| tatra vo chando pahātabbo||

4-6 Vedanā aniccā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||

7 Viññānam aniccam|| tatra vo chando pahātabbo||

8 Yam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo chando pahātabbo ti||

138 (3) *Aniccena* (2)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Yam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo|| Kiñca bhikkhave aniccam||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo||

4-7 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññānam aniccam|| tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo||

8 Yam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo ti||

139 (4) *Aniccena* (3)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Yam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo|| Kiñca bhikkhave aniccam||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo||

4-7 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññānam aniccam|| tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo||

8 Yam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo ti||

140-142 (5-7) *Dukkheṇa* (1-3)

1-2 Sāvatthi||

3-8 Yam bhikkhave dukkham tatra vo chando pahātabbo|| pa||

3-8 rāgo pahātabbo||

3-8 chandarāgo pahātabbo ti ||

143-145 (8-10) *Anattena* (1-3)

1-2 Sāvatthi||

2 Yo bhikkhave anattā tatra vo chando pahātabbo||

† Complete in S¹⁻³

rāgo pahātabbo||| chandarāgo pahātabbo||| Ko ca bhikkhave anattā|||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave anattā|| tatra vo chando pahātabbo||| rāgo pahātabbo||| chandarāgo pahātabbo|||

4-6 Vedanā anattā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā|||

7 Viññānam¹ anattā¹ tatra vo chando pahātabbo||| rāgo pahātabbo||| chandarāgo pahātabbo|||

8 Yo bhikkhave anattā tatra vo chando pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo ti²|||

146 (11) *Kulaputtana dukkhā* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Saddhāpabbajitassa bhikkhave kulaputtassa ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe nibbidā bahulaṃ vihareyya||| Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhāresu||| Viññāṇe nibbidā bahulaṃ vihareyya|||

4 So³ rūpe nibbidā bahulaṃ viharanto||| Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhāresu|| Viññāṇe nibbidā bahulaṃ viharanto rūpam parijanāti||| Vedanaṃ||| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññāṇam parijanāti|||

5 So rūpam parijanam|| vedanam||| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇam parijanam parimuccati rūpamhā parimuccati vedanāya parimuccati vedanāya parimuccati saññāya parimuccati saṅkhārehi parimuccati viññāṇamhā parimuccati jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmiti|||

147 (12) *Kulaputtana dukkhā* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Saddhāpabbajitassa bhikkhave kulaputtassa ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe aniccānupassī vihareyya||| Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhāresu||| Viññāṇe aniccānupassī vihareyya||| pa|||

¹ S^{1.3} anattam

² So S¹⁻³ where the three suttas are united : but divided in B

³ B Yo

4-5 °parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmīti ¹||

148 (13) *Kulaputtana dukkhā* (3)

1-2 Sāvatthi||

3 Saddhā pabbajitassa bhikkhave kulaputtassa ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe anattānupassī vihareyya|| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu|| Viññāṇe anattānupassī vihareyya||

4 So rūpe anattānupassī viharanto|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇe anattānupassī viharanto rūpam pari jānāti|| vedanam|| saññam|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇam pari jānāti||

5 So rūpam pari jānam vedanam|| saññam|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇam pari jānam parimuccati rūpamhā parimuccati vedanāya parimuccati saññāya parimuccati saṅkhārehi parimuccati viññāṇamhā parimuccati jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmīti||

Kukkulavaggo ² catuttho||

Tassuddānam ³||

Kukkulā tayo Aniccena ⁴||

Dukkheṇa apare tayo||

Anattena tayo vuttā||

Kulaputtana dve ⁵ dukkhā ti||

CHAPTER V DIṬṬHIVAGGO PAÑCAMO

149 (1) *Ajjhattikam*

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Tatra—voca||

3 Kisminnu bhikkhave sati kim upādāya uppajjati Ajjhattam sukhadukkhanti||

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³; as in the preceding and the next

² S³ kukkula° 3 S¹⁻³ tatrud° 4 S¹⁻³ aniccata

⁵ So all the MSS.; it ought to be tayo

4 Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya uppajjati
ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ|||

6-8 Vedanāya sati|| pa|| Saññāya sati||| Saṅkhāresu
sati |||

9 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya uppajjati ajjhataṃ²
sukhadukkhaṃ|||

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccam anic-
caṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkhaṃ bhante

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu
tam anupādāya uppajjeyya ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃti|||

No hetam bhante|||

11-13 Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā|||

14 Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api
nu tam anupādāya uppajjeyya ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ
ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Evampassaṃ|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānā-
tīti|||

150 (2) *Etam mama*

1-2 Sāvatthi|||

3 Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim
abhinivissa Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti
samanupassatīti|||

4 Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|||

5-9 Rūpe³ kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam

Complete in S¹-3: S¹ adding vābahiddhaṃ vā to ajjhat-
tam ² S¹-3 add vā ³ S¹-3 Rūpaṃ

Sim 3.161 abhinivissa||¹ la|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya
viññāṇam abhinivissa Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me
attā ti samanupassati||²

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccam vā
aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante|| pa|| vipariṇāmadhammam api me tam
anupādāya Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti
samanupasseyyā ti||

No hetam bhante||

11-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||

14 Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante|| pa|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu
tam anupādāya Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me
attāti samanupasseyyāti||

No hetam bhante||

15 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānatīti||

151 (3) *Eso attā* 3

1-3 Sāvatti|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati So attā
so loko so pecca⁴ bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipari-
ṇāmadhammoti||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ
abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| So attā so loko so pecca
bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti||

6-9 Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu|| Viññāṇe sati
viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi

¹ S¹⁻³ repeat Etam^o samanupassati ti and subjoin:
bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpamabhinivissa evaṃ
diṭṭhiṃ (further on diṭṭhi) uppajjati No cassaṃ no
ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissati ti

² Instead of Etam mama S¹⁻³ have Evam diṭṭhi uppajjati
no cassaṃ (S³ omit no cassaṃ) no ca me siyā na bhavis-
sāmi na me bhavissati ti

³ This sutta, the third in B, is the fifth in S¹⁻³

⁴ B pacca always

uppajjati|| So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yampanāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjeyya|| So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti||

No hetam bhante

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Sankhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjeyya|| So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti||

No hetam bhante||

15 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

152 (4) *No ca me siya* ¹

1-2 Sāvattīti|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati|| No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi ² na me bhavissatīti||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā || pe||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati|| No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatīti||

5-7 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Sankhāresu sati||

¹ This sutta, the fourth in B, is the sixth in S¹⁻³

² B nābhavissaṃ always

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatī ti||

9 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Yam paṇāniccam dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yam paṇāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| No cassaṃ no me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatī ti||

No hetam bhante||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Yam paṇāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatīti||

No hetam bhante||

Evam passaṃ|| pe|| naparam itthattayāti pajānātīti||

153 (5) Miccha

1-3 Sāvatthi|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa micchādiṭṭhi uppajjati ti||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa micchādiṭṭhi uppajjati||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa micchādiṭṭhi uppajjati||

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Yam paṇāniccam|| pa|| api nu taṃ anupādāya micchādiṭṭhi uppajjeyyā ti||

No hetam bhante||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkham vā tam sukham vā ti|||

Dukkham bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam|| api
nu tam anupādāya micchādītṭhi uppajjeyyāti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

154 (6) Sakkāya

1-3 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa sakkāyadītṭhi uppajjati|||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam
abhinivissa sakkāyadītṭhi uppajjati|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa
sakkāyadītṭhi uppajjati|||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpam niccam
aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

Yam panāniccam|| pa|| api nu tam anupādāya sakkāya
dītṭhi uppajjeyyā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccam vā
aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

Yam panāniccam|| pe|| api nu tam anupādāya sakkāya-
dītṭhi uppajjeyyāti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānātīti|||

155 (7) Attānu

1-3 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa Attānudītṭhi uppajjati|||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam
abhinivissa attānudītṭhi uppajjati|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa
attānuditṭhi uppajjati|||

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccam|| pa|| api nu tam anupādāya attānu-
ditṭhi uppajjeyyā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccam|| pa|| api nu tam anupādāya attānu-
ditṭhi uppajjeyyāti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānātīti|||

156 (8) *Abhinivesa* (1)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa uppajjanti saññojanābhinivesa-
vinibandhāti|||¹

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ
abhinivissa uppajjanti saññojanābhinivesavinibandhā|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa
uppajjanti saññojanābhinivesavinibandhā|||

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccam|| pa|| api nu tam anupādāya uppaj-
jeyyum saññojanābhinivesavinibandhā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

11-14 Vedanā|| no hetam bhante|||²

15 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

¹ S¹⁻³ saññojanavinivesavinibaddhā always ² In S¹⁻³ only

157 (9) *Abhinivesa* (2)

1-3 Sāvatthi||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa uppajjanti saññojanābhinivesa-vinibandhājjhosānā ti|||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||| ¹

158 (10) *Anandena*

1 Sāvatthi|| ārāme|||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami||| upasaṅkamitvā|| pa|| Bhagavantam etad avoca|||

3 Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu yam aham Bhagavato dhammam sutvā eko vūpakatṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyanti|||

4 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Ānanda|| Rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ anupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

5-8 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccam vā aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vā ti sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti|||

9 Tasmā ti hānanda yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam||| ²

¹ This sutta is the same as the preceding with the mere substitution of 'vinibandhājjhosānā' to 'vinibandhā' (S¹⁻³ vinibaddhā)

² This paragraph is to be found in S¹⁻³ only

10 Evam passam|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajā-
nātīti||¹

Diṭṭhivaggo pañcamo||²

Tassuddānam||³

Ajjhattikam Etam mama Eso me attā No ca me siyā||
Micchā Sakkāya Attānu⁴ dve|| Abhinivesā Ānandenāti||⁵

⁶ Uparipaññāsakuddānam||⁷

Antam Vijjā Samudayañ ca||

Kukkulam Diṭṭhi pañcamam||

Tatiyo paññāsako vutto

Nipāto ti pavuccatīti||⁸

Khandhasamyuttam niṭṭhitam||⁹

BOOK II RĀDHA-SAMYUTTA

CHAPTER I VAGGO PATHAMO

1 (1) *Māro*

1 Sāvatti|| ārame||¹⁰

2 Attha kho āyasmā Rādho yena Bhagavā tenupasañ-

¹ B pajanāmīti

² B omits pañcamo

³ S¹⁻³ uddānam bhavati

⁴ B sakkāyattānu ; S¹⁻³ sakkāya attānam

⁵ S¹⁻³ vinivesā apare dve Ānandena pūrito vaggo

⁶ S¹⁻³ Cullapaññāsako samatto—tassa vagguddānam

⁷ This mention is to be found in S¹⁻³ only

⁸ S¹⁻³ Antādhammā tatovijjā

kukkuḷo diṭṭhipañcamam

gatiyo paññāsako vutto

nipāto tena (S¹ tona) vuccati

⁹ S¹⁻³ Khandhavaggassa nipātamaṅkelatīni (-ṇi being erased in S¹) paññāsakam samattam

¹⁰ In S¹⁻³ only, which omits even Sāvatti in the sequel

kami|| upasāṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdi||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Māro Māro ti vuccati|| kittāvatā nu kho bhante Māro ti||¹

4 Rūpe kho Rādha sati Māro vā assa māretā vā yo vā pana miyati|| tasmāti ha tvam Rādha rūpam Māro ti passa māretā ti passa miyatīti passa rogati passa gaṇḍo ti passa sallanti passa aghanti passa aghabhūṭanti passa|| Ye nam evam passantī te sammāpassanti||

5-7 Vedanāya sati||² Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||²

8 Viññāṇe sati Māro vā assa māretā vā yo vā pana miyati|| tasmāti ha tvam Rādha viññāṇam Māro ti passa māretā ti passa miyatīti passa rāgo ti passa gaṇḍo ti passa sallanti passa aghanti passa aghabhūṭanti passa|| Ye nam evam passantī te sammāpassanti ti||

9 Sammāḍassanam pana bhante kimatthiyanti||³
Sammāḍassanam kho Rādha nibbidattham||

10 Nibbidā pana bhante kimatthiyā ti||
Nibbidā kho Rādha virāgatthā||

11 Virāgo pana bhante kimatthiyoti||
Virāgo kho Rādha vimuttattho||⁴

12 Vimutti⁵ pana bhante kimatthiyāti||
Vimutti kho Rādha nibbānatthā||⁴

13 Nibbānam pana bhante kimatthiyanti||

Assa⁶ Rādha pañham nāsakkhi pañhassa pariyantaṃ gahetum|| Nibbānogaḍham hi Rādha brahmacariyaṃ vussati nibbānaparāyaṇam nibbānapariyosānan ti||

2 (2) Satto

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā Rādhō Bhagavantam

¹ S¹⁻³ omit bhante and add vuccati

² More complete in S¹⁻⁶

³ B kimattham

⁴ B °attham

⁵ S¹⁻³ vimuttiṃ

⁶ B accayā ; S³ addha corrected to assa

etad avoca||| Satto satto ti vuccati|| kittāvatā nu kho bhante satto ti vuccatīti|||¹

4 Rūpe kho Rādha yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā—
tatra satto tatra visatto; tasmā satto ti vuccati|||

5-7 Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhāresu|||

8 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tatra satto tatra visatto tasmā satto ti vuccati|||

9 Seyyathāpi Rādha kumārakā vā kumāriyo² vā paṃsvā-gārakehi kiṇanti|||³ Yāva kīvañca tesu paṃsvāgārakesu avitarāgā honti avigatachandā avigatapemā avigatapipāsā avigataparilāhā avigatatāṇhā|| tāva tāni paṃsvāgārakāni ālayanti kelāyanti⁴ manāyanti⁵ mamāyanti|||

10 Yato ca kho Rādha kumārakā vā kumāriyo vā tesu paṃsvāgārakesu vigatarāgā honti vigatachandā vigatapemā vigatapipāsā vigataparilāhā vigatatāṇhā|| atha kho⁶ tāni paṃsvāgārakāni hatthehi ca pādehi ca vikiranti vidhamanti viddhamsetti vikiṇanikam⁷ karonti|||

11 Evam eva kho Rādha tumhe rūpaṃ vikiratha vidhamatha viddhamsettha vikiṇanikam karoṭha taṇhak-khayāya paṭipajjatha|||

12-14 Vedanam vikiratha||| Saññam vikiratha||| Saṅkhāre vikiratha|||

15 Viññāṇam vikiratha vidhamatha⁸ viddhamsettha vikiṇanikam karoṭha taṇhakkhayāya paṭipajjatha||| Taṇhakkhayo hi Rādha nibānan ti|||

3 (3) Bhavanetti

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavan-tam etad avoca||| Bhavanetti⁹ bhavanettinirodho¹⁰ ti bhante vuccati|| katamā nu kho bhante bhavanetti katamo bhavanettinirodho ti|||¹¹

¹ S¹⁻³ vuccati

² B kumārikāyo always

³ S¹⁻³ oāgārakesuhi kiṇantā

⁴ S¹⁻³ alliyanti kelāyanti

⁵ S¹⁻³ vanāyanti

⁶ S¹⁻³ omit kho

⁷ B vikiṇaniyam always

⁸ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁹ B adds nirodho

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ omit nirodho

¹¹ S¹⁻³ kasmā nu kho bhante bhavanetti ti nirodhoti

4 Rūpe kho Rādha yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ya upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusāyā|| ayam vuccati bhavanetti tesam nirodhā ¹ bhavanettinirodho||

5-7 Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu||

8 Viññāne yo chando|| pa|| adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusāyā|| ayam vuccati bhavanetti tesam nirodhā bhavanettinirodho ti||

4 (4) *Pariññeyyā*

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Ekam antam nisinnam kho āyasmantaṃ Rādhā Bhagavā etad avoca|| Pariññeye ca dhamme desissāmi pariññāñ ca ² pariññātāvim puggalam ca tam suṇohi|| ³ pe||

4 Bhagavā etad avoca|| Katame ca Rādha pariññeyyā dhammā|| Rūpaṃ kho Rādha pariññeyyo dhammo|| Vedanā pariññeyyo dhammo|| Sañña|| Saṅkhārā pariññeyyo dhammo|| Viññānaṃ pariññeyyo dhammo|| Ime vuccanti Rādha pariññeyyā dhammā||

5 Katamā ca Rādha pariññā|| Yo kho Rādha rāgak-khayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo ayam vuccati Rādha pariññā||

6 Katamo ca Rādha pariññātāvī ⁴ puggalo|| Arahātissa vacaniyam|| yoyam āyasmā evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto ayam vuccati Rādha pariññātāvī ⁴ puggalo ti||

5 (5) *Samaṇā* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Ekam antam nisinnam kho āyasmantaṃ Rādhā Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Pañcime Rādha upādānakkhandhā|| Katame pañca|| seyyathidam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññānupādānakkhandho||

5 Ye hi keci Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ

¹ B nirodho

² B pariññā ca

³ S¹⁻³ pariññātāvica puggalam tam suṇatha

⁴ S¹⁻³ oñātāvī

pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānanti|| na me te Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammata brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammata|| na ca pana te āyasmanto sāmāññattham vā brahmaññattham vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti||

6 Ye ca kho keci Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti|| te kho ¹ Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammata brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇā sammata|| te ca paṇāyasmanto sāmāññatthañca brahmaññatthañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti||

6 (6) *Samaṇā* (2)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Rādham Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Pañcime Rādha upādānakkhandhā|| Katame pañca|| Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho||

5-6 Ye hi keci Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na ² pajānanti|| pe|| sayam abhiññā sacchi katvā upasampajja viharanti||

7 (7) *Sotāpanno*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Rādham Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Pañcime Rādha upādānakkhandhā || Katame pañca|| Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho||

¹ S¹⁻³ add te

² S³ omit na. Somewhat seems to be wanted in the MSS—napajānanti in S³; pajānanti in B

5 Yato ca kho Rādha ariyasāvako imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaranañcā yathābhūtam pajānāti|| ayam vuccati Rādha ariyasāvako Sotāpanno avinipāta-dhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti||

8 (8) *Arahā*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinnam kho āyasmaṇ-
tam Rādham Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Pañcime Rādha upādānakkhandhā|| Katame pañca||
Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānak-
khandho||

5 Yato ca kho Rādha bhikkhu imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaranañca yathābhūtam viditvā anupādā¹ vimutto hoti|| ayam vuccati bhikkhu Arahāṇ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇa bhava saññojano sammad aññāvi-
mutto ti||

9 (9) *Chandarāga* (1)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinnam kho āyasmaṇ-
tam Rādham Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Rūpe kho Rādha yo chande yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā
tam pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ rūpam pahīnam bhavissati
ucchinnamūlam tālavatthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim
anuppādadhammam||

5 Vedanāya yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tam
pajahatha|| evaṃ sā vedanā pahīnā bhavissati ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyaṇim anuppādadhammā||

6-7 Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu yo chando yo rāgo yā
nandi yā taṇhā taṃ pajahatha|| evante saṅkhārā pahīnā
bhavissanti ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā
āyatim anuppādadhammā||

¹ S¹-3 anupādāya

8 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tam pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ viññāṇam bhavissati|| pa|| dhamman ti||

10 (10) Chandarāga (2)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyaśman-
tam Rādhā Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Rūpe kho Rādhā yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ paḥiṇaṃ bhavissati ucchinnamū-
laṃ tālavatthukatam anabhāvakataṃ āyatim anuppāda-
dhammaṃ||

5 Vedanāya yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te pajahatha|| evaṃ sā vedanā paḥiṇā bhavissati ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā|| pa|| āyatim anuppādadhammā||

6-7 Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ya upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te pajahatha|| evaṃ saṅkhārā paḥiṇā bhavissanti ucchinnamūlā|| pa|| āyatim anuppādadhammā||

8 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ viññāṇaṃ paḥiṇaṃ bhavissati ucchinnamūlaṃ tālavatthukatam anabhāvakataṃ āyatim anuppādadhamman ti||

Rādhāsamūyuttassa pathamo vaggo||¹

Tatruddānaṃ||¹

Māro Satto Bhavanetti||

Pariññeyyā Samaṇā dve||²

Sotāpanno Arahā ca||

Chandarāgā apare dve ti||³

¹ B has only vaggo tassudānaṃ

² S¹⁻³ oññeyyaṃ samaṇena dve

³ S¹⁻³ dve chandarāgiyāti

CHAPTER II DUTIYO VAGGO

11 (1) *Māro*

1-3 Sāvatthi||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Māro Māro ti bhante ¹
vuccati||| Katamo nu kho bhante Māroti|||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha Māro vedanā Māro saññā Māro
saṅkhārā Māro viññānam Māro|||

5 Evam passaṃ Rādha sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim pi
nibbindati|| pe|| ² nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

12 (2) *Māradhammo*

1-3 Sāvatthi||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Māradhammo Māra-
dhammo ti bhante vuccati||| Katamo nu kho bhante
Māradhammo ti|||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha Māradhammo vedanā Māradhammo
saññā Māradhammo saṅkhārā Māradhammo viññānam
Māradhammo|||

5 Evam passaṃ Rādha|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti
pajānātīti|||

13 (3) *Anicca (1)*

1-3 Aniccam aniccanti bhante vuccati|| katamannu kho
bhante aniccanti||| ³

4 Rupaṃ kho Rādha aniccaṃ|| vedanā aniccā|| sañña
aniccā|| saṅkhārā aniccā|| viññānam aniccaṃ|||

5 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

14 (4) *Anicca (2)*

1-3 Sāvatthi||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Aniccadhammo anic-
cadhammo ti bhante vuccati||| Katamo nu kho bhante
aniccadhammo ti|||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha aniccadhammo|| vedanā anicca-

¹ S¹⁻³ kho panetam instead of bhante

² Complete in B

³ So S¹⁻³; more complete in B

dharmo. saññā. saṅkharā aniccadhammo. viññāṇam
aniccadhammo.

5 Evam passam. pe. nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

15 (5) *Dukkha* (1)

1-3 Sāvatti. Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca. Dukkham dukkhanti
bhante vuccati. Katamannu kho bhante dukkhanti.

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha dukkham. vedanā dukkhā. saññā.
saṅkharā dukkhā. viññāṇam dukkham.

5 Evam passam. pe. nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

16 (6) *Dukkha* (2)

1-3 Sāvatti. Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca. Dukkhadhammo
dukkhadhammoti bhante vuccati. Katamo nu kho
bhante dukkhadhammoti.

4 Rūpaṃ kho bhante dukkhadhammo. vedanā dukkha-
dhammo. saññā. saṅkharā dukkhadhammo. viññāṇam
dukkhadhammo.

5 Evam passam. pe. nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

17 (7) *Anatta* (1)

1-3 Sāvatti. Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca. Anattā anattā ti bhante
vuccati. Katamo nu kho bhante anattāti.

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha anattā. vedanā anattā. saññā.
saṅkharā anattā. viññāṇam anattāti.

5 Evam passam. pe. nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

18 (8) *Anatta* (2)

1-3 Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bha-
gantam etad avoca. Anattadhammo anattadhammoti
bhante vuccati. Katamo nu kho bhante anattadham-
moti.

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha anattadhammo. vedanā anatta-

dhhammo|| saññā|| saṅkhārā anattadhammo|| viññāṇaṃ
anattadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

19 (9) *Khaya*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Khayadhammo khaya-
dhammo ti bhante vuccati|| Katamo nu kho bhante
khayadhammoti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha khayadhammo|| vedanā|| saññā||
saṅkhārā khayadhammo|| viññāṇaṃ khayadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

20 (10) *Vaya*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Vayadhammo vaya-
dhammoti bhante vuccati|| Katamo nu kho bhante
vayadhammoti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha vayadhammo|| vedanā vaya-
dhammo|| saññā|| saṅkhārā vayadhammo|| viññāṇaṃ
vayadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

21 (11) *Samudaya*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Samudayadhammo
samudayadhammoti bhante vuccati|| Katamo nu kho
bhante samudayadhammoti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha samudayadhammo|| vedanā
samudayadhammo|| saññā|| saṅkhārasamudayadhammo||
viññāṇaṃ samudayadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

22 (12) *Nirodhadhamma*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Nirodhadhammo

nirodhadhammoti||| Katamo nu kho bhante nirodha-
dhammo ti|||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha nirodhadhammo|| vedanā|| saññā||
saṅkhārā nirodhadhammo|| viññāṇaṃ nirodhadhammo|||

5 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

Vaggo dutiyo|||

Uddānam||| ¹

Māro ca Māradhammo ca|||

Aniccehi pare duve|| ²

Dukkhehi ca ³ dve vuttā||

Anattehi tatheva ca||| ⁴

Khaya-Vaya-Samudayaṃ|| ⁵

Nirodhadhammena dvādasāti|||

CHAPTER III ĀYĀCANA-VAGGO TATIYO

1-3 Sāvattīhi||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Sādhu me bhante
Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu|| pe|| ⁶ pahitatto
vihareyyan ti|||

23 (1) Māro

4 Yo kho Rādha Māro tatra te chando pahātabbo|| ko ca
Rādha Māro||| Rūpaṃ kho Rādha Māro|| tatra te chando
pahātabbo||| Vedanā Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||
Saññā||| Saṅkhārā Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|||
Viññāṇaṃ Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|||

24 (2) Māradhammo

4 Yo kho Rādha Māradhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo
rāgo pahātabbo chandarāgo pahātabbo|||

¹ B Vaggassudānaṃ ; omitting Vaggo dutiyo

² S¹⁻³ aniccehiapare dve ³ S¹⁻³ dukkhena

⁴ S¹⁻³ apare dve instead of tatheva ca ; S³ puts anattā
before anattehi

⁵ S¹⁻³ Khayadhammo vayadhammosamudayadhammo ca

⁶ Complete in B

25-26 (3-4) *Anicca* (1-2)

4 Yaṃ kho Rādha aniccaṃ||

4 Yo kho Rādha aniccadhammo||

27-28 (5-6) *Dukkham* (1-2)

4 Yaṃ kho Rādha dukkhaṃ||

4 Yo kho Rādha dukkhadhammo||

29-30 (7-8) *Anatta* (1-2)

4 Yo kho Rādha anattā||

4 Yo kho Rādha anattadhammo||

31-32 (9-10) *Khaya-Vaya*

4 Yo kho Rādha khayadhammo||

4 Yo kho Rādha vayadhammo||

33 (11) *Samudaya*

4 Yo kho Rādha samudayadhammo tatra te chando
pahātabbo rāgo pahātabbo chandarāgo pahātabbo||

34 (12) *Nirodhadhammo*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Sādhu me bhante||
pe|| vihareyyan ti||

4 Yo kho Rādha nirodhadhammo tatra te chando
pahātabbo rāgo pahātabbo chandarāgo pahātabbo|| Ko
ca Rādha nirodhadhammo|| Rūpaṃ kho Rādha nirodha-
dhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|| Vedāna nirodha-
dhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā
nirodhadhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|| Viññāṇaṃ
nirodhadhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo||

5 Yo kho Rādha nirodhadhammo tatra te chando
pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo ti||

Āyācanavaggo tatiyo||¹

Tatruddānaṃ||

¹ So S¹⁻³ (S¹ Āyātana°); B vaggo udānam; no title is given

Māro ca Māradhammo ca||
 Aniccena apare duve||¹
 Dukkhehi ca ² dve vuttā||
 Anattehi apare dve ³
 Khaya-Vaya-Samudayaṃ||⁴
 Nirodhadhammena dvādasāti||

CHAPTER IV UPANISINNAVAGGO CATUTTHO

35 (1) *Māro*

1-3 Sāvatti||⁵ Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasantam Rādham Bhagavā etaḍ avoca||

4 Yo kho Rādha Māro tatra te chando pahātabbo|| Ko ca Rādha Māro|| Rūpaṃ kho Rādha Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|| pa|| Viññānam Māro|| tātra te chando pahātabbo|| Yo kho Rādha Māro tatra te chando pahātabbo ti||

5 Yo kho Rādha Māro tatra te rāgo pahātabbo|| pe||

6 Yo kho Rādha Māro tatra te chandarāgo pahātabbo||

36 (2) *Māradhammo*

4 Yo kho Rādha Māradhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo||

5 Yo kho Rādha Māradhammo tatra te rāgo pahātabbo||

6 Yo kho Rādha Māradhammo tatra te chandarāgo pahātabbo||

37-38 (3-4) *Aniccam* (1-2)

4-6 Yaṃ kho Rādha aniccam||

4-6 Yo kho Rādha aniccadhammo||

¹ S¹⁻³ anicehi^o odve

² Omitted by S¹⁻³

³ B anattāhi tatheva ca

⁴ S¹⁻³ add dhammo after khaya, vaya, omitting samu-
 ayam

⁵ More complete in S¹⁻³

39-40 (5-6) *Dukkham* (1-2)

4-6 Yaṃ kho Rādha dukkham||

4-6 Yaṃ kho Rādha dukkhadhammaṃ||

41-42 (7-8) *Anatta* (1-2)

4-6 Yo kho Rādha anattā||

4-6 Yo kho Rādha anattadhammo||

43-45 (9-11) *Khaya-Vaya-Samudaya*

4-6 Yo kho Rādha khayadhammo||

4-6 Yo kho Rādha vayadhammo||

4-6 Yo kho Rādha samudayadhammo tatra te chando
pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabboti||**46** (12) *Nirodhadhamma*1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyaśman-
taṃ Rādham Bhagavā etad avoca|| Yo kho Rādha
nirodhadhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|| rāgo pahā-
tabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo|| Ko ca Rādha nirodha-
dhammo||4-6 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha nirodhadhammo|| tatra te
chando pahātabbo|| tatra te rāgo pahātabbo|| tatra te
chandarāgo pahātabbo|| Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||
Viññāṇaṃ nirodhadhammo|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||
rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo||7 Yo kho Rādha nirodhadhammo|| tatra te chando
pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo ti||

Upanisinnavaggo catuttho||

Tatruddānaṃ||

Māro ca Māradhammo ca|| Aniccā apareṇa dve||

Dukkhaṃ ca dve vuttā|| dve Anattehi aṭṭhaṃ||

Khaya-Vaya-Samudayaṃ|| Nirodhadhammena dvādasāti||

Rādha-Samyuttam||¹

¹ So B. In S¹.³ the end is thus: Evam Mārosuttāni
vitthāretabbāni—Evam nirodhadhammena chaṭṭimsaveyyā-

BOOK III DITṬHI-SAMYUTTAM

CHAPTER I SOTĀPATTIVAGGO

1 (1) *Vātam*

1-2 Sāvatti¹||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati|| Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti|||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante|| pe|||¹

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati|| Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā|||

5-7 Vedanāya sati||| Saññāyasati||| Saṅkhāresu sati|||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati|| Nā vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā|||

9 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|||

Yam paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjeyya Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo pi jāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti|||

karaṇāni vitthāretabbāni—Evaṃ Rādhasamyutta (S¹—am) piṇḍite catunavuti veyyakaraṇāni honti—Rādhasamyuttam samattaṃ — Tatraddānaṃ — Māro ca Māradhammo ca Aniccehi apare dve Dukkheṇa dve vuttā Anattehi ca apare dve Khayadhammo Vayadhammo Samudayadhammo Nirodhadhammena dvādasāti—Upanisinnavaggo samatto

¹ Complete in B

No hetam bhante|||

10-12 Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā|||

13 Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| Na vātā vāyanti|| na najjo sandanti|| na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikatthāyitthitā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

14 Yam pidam diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattam pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā taṃ pi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikatthāyitthitā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu¹ thānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhasamudaye pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhanirodhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti||² ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti||

2 (2) *Etam mama* ८/ 181

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attā ti|||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|||

¹ B ca instead of chasu, always

² S¹-3 hotīti

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti|||

5-7 Vedanāya sati||| Saññāya sati||| Saṅkhāresu sati|||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti|||

9 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpam niccam vā aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|| la|||

10-12 Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā|||

13 Viññāṇam niccam aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|| pa||

Api nu tam upādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti|||

No hetam bhante|||

14 Yam pidam¹ diṭṭham sutam mutam viññātam patam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam pi niccam vā aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkham vā tam sukkham vā ti|||

Dukkham bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato kho² bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| la|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayam vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotā-panno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

3 (3) So attā

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Kismim nu kho sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti|||

¹ B pi here and in the next sutta

² Missing in S¹⁻³

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo|||

5-7 Vedanāya sati||| Saññāya sati||| Saṅkhāresu sati|||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo|||

9-13 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||¹

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya So attā|| la|| avipariṇāmadhammo ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

14 Yam pidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattam pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā tam piniccaṃ va aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||¹

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiya paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāya-noti|||

4 (4) *No ca me siyā*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi² na me bhavissatīti|||

3 Bhagavaṃ-mūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhi-

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² B nābhavissam always

nivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati No cassam no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatiti|||

5-7 Vedanāya sati||| Saññāya sati||| Saṅkhāresu sati|||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati No cassam no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatiti|||

9 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante||| pe||

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjeyya No cassam no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatiti|||

No hetam bhante|||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkharā|| Viññāṇam|||¹

14 Yam piḍaṃ ditṭhaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuviracitam manasā tam pi niccaṃ va aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante||| pe||

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjeyya No cassam no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatiti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu tḥānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkha pahīnā hoti|| pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyaṃ paṭipādāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

5 (5) Natthi

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati Natthi dinnam natthi yitṭhaṃ natthi hutam natthi sukataḍukka-tānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko natthi ayaṃ loko natthi paraloko natthi mātā natthi pitā natthi sattā opapātika natthi loka samaṇa-brāhmaṇā sammagga² sammā paṭipannā ye imaṇca lokam paraṃ ca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedenti||| Catummahābhūtikā ayaṃ³ puriso

¹ More complete in B

² S¹⁻³ samagga (S³ m) tā

³ B yaṃ

yadā kālaṃ karoti pathavīpathavikāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati||¹ āpoāpokāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati|| tejo tejokāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati|| vāyovāyokāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati|| ākāsaṃ indriyāni saṅkamanti āyanti² pañcamā³ purisā matam ādāya gacchanti yāva ālāhanāpādāni paññāyanti kāpotakāni atthīni bhavanti bhasmantāhūtiyo⁴ dattupaññattam idaṃ dānaṃ nāma tesam tuccham musāvīlāpo ye keci atthikavādaṃ vadanti bāle ca paṇḍite ca kāyassa bhedā ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā ti||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Natthi dinnam natthi yitṭham|| pe|| kāyassa bhedā ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā||

5-7 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Natthi dinnam natthi yitṭham|| pe|| Kāyassa bhedā ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā||

9 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya natthi dinnam natthi yitṭham|| pa|| kāyassa bhedā ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā ti||⁵

No hetam bhante||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante|| pe||

Dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Natthi dinnam natthi yitṭham|| pe||

¹ S¹⁻³ anupigacchati always

² So S¹⁻³; further on āsanti; B āsanti

³ S¹ pañcavā here only

⁴ B bhasmantā āhutiyo

⁵ Missing in S¹⁻³ from Tam kim maññatha°

kāyassa bheda ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||¹

14 Yam pidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutam viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam pi niccam vā aniccām vā ti|||

Aniccām bhante||| pe|||

Dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Natthi dinnam natthi yitṭham|| pa||² ye keci attikavādaṃ vadanti bāle ca paṇḍite ca kāyassa bheda ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti³|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayam vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo sambodhiparāyano ti|||

6 (6) *Karoto*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Karato⁴ kārayato⁵ chindato chedāpayato vadhato vadhāpayato⁶ socato⁷ socayato kilamato⁸ kilamapāyato phandato phandāpayato paṇam atimāpayato adinnam ādiyato⁹ sandhiṃ chindato¹⁰ nillopam harato ekāgārikam karonto paripantho tiṭṭhato paradāram gacchato musābhaṇato karato na kariyati¹¹ pāpam||| Khurapariyantena ce pi cakkena yo imissā pathaviyā pāṇe ekam maṃsakhalam ekam maṃsapuñjam kareyya|| natthi tato nidānam pāpam natthi pāpassa āgamo||| Dakkhiṇam ce pi Gaṅgāya tīram gaccheyya

¹ S¹⁻³ repeat here Vedanā-sañña-saṅkhārā-viññāṇam niccam vā aniccām vā ² Complete in S¹⁻³ ³ B honti

⁴ So B always; S¹⁻³ here only, further on karoto

⁵ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ pacato (S³ pañcato) pācayato instead of vadhato^o

⁷ Omitted by S¹⁻³ always

⁸ S¹⁻³ kilamayato

⁹ B omits adinnam ādiyato

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ chindayato

¹¹ S¹⁻³ kareyyati

hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pacanto pācento||
 natthi tato nidānam pāpaṃ natthi pāpassa ¹ āgamo||
 Uttaraṃ ce pi Gaṅgāya ² tiraṃ gaccheyya dadanto dāpento
 yajanto yājento ³|| natthi tato nidānam puññaṃ natthi
 puññassa āgamo|| dānena damena saṃyamena saccavajjena
 natthi puññaṃ natthi puññassa āgamo ti||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhi-
 nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Karato kārayato|| pa|| natthi
 puññaṃ natthi puññassa āgamo||

6-8 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu
 sati||

9 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa
 evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Karato kārayato|| pe|| natthi
 puññaṃ natthi puññassa āgamo||

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
 aniccaṃ va ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| pe||

Api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Karato
 kārayato|| pa|| natthi puññaṃ natthi puññassa āgamo
 ti||

No hetam bhante||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ|| ⁴

15 Yam pidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutam viññātam pattam
 pariyesitam anuvaritāṃ manasā taṃ pi niccaṃ vā anic-
 caṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Karato
 kārayato|| pa|| natthi puññaṃ natthi puññassa āgamo ti||

No hetam bhante||

16 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu ṭhā-
 nesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti||
 pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā
 pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotā-
 panno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti||

¹ S¹-3 pāpassāpi

³ B yajāpento

² S¹-3 Gaṅgā

⁴ Complete in B

7 (7) *Hetu*

1-2 Sāvattiṃṃ Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjatiṃṃ Natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāyaṃ ahetu-apaccayā sattā saṃkilissantiṃṃ Natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānaṃ vissuddhiyāṃ ahetu-apaccayā sattā visujjhantiṃṃ Natthi balam natthi viriyaṃ natthi purisathāmo natthi purisaparakkamoṃṃ sabbe sattā sabbe pāṇā sabbe bhūtā sabbe jīvā avasā abalā aviriyā niyatisaṅgatibhāvaparinatā chasveva-bhijātisu¹ sukhadukkham paṭisaṃvedentītiṃṃ

3 Bhagavammulakā no bhante dhammāṃṃ

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati Natthi hetu natthi paccayoṃṃ laṃ sukhadukkham paṭisaṃvedentītiṃṃ

5-7 Vedanāya satiṃṃ Saññāya satiṃṃ Saṅkhāresu satiṃṃ

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjatiṃṃ Natthi hetu natthi paccayoṃṃ peṃ sukhadukkham paṭisaṃvedentītiṃṃ

9 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhaveṃṃ Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā tiṃṃ

Aniccaṃ bhanteṃṃ peṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam aupādāya evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjeyyaṃṃ Natthi hetu natthi paccayoṃṃ peṃ sukhadukkham paṭisaṃvedentītiṃṃ

No hetam bhanteṃṃ

10-13 Vedanāṃṃ Saññāṃṃ Saṅkhāraṃṃ Viññāṇaṃ²ṃṃ

14 Yam pidam ditṭhaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam pi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā tiṃṃ

Aniccaṃ bhanteṃṃ peṃṃ dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam aupādāya evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjeyyaṃṃ natthi hetu natthi paccayoṃṃ paṃ sukhadukkham paṭisaṃvedentītiṃṃ

No hetam bhanteṃṃ

15 Yato ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu thānesu kaṅkhā pahinā hotiṃṃ dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahinā

¹ B chaḷevābhiṃ

² More complete in B

hoti|| pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā
pahinā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako|| pe||
sambodhiparāyano ti||

8 (8) (*Mahā*) *Ditṭhena*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati||| Sattime
kāyā akatā akatavidhā animmitā animmātā¹ vañjhā
kuṭaṭṭhā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā te na iñjanti na vipariṇāmenti²
na aññamaññaṃ vyābādheti|| nālam aññamaññaṃ su-
khāya vā dukkhāya vā sukhadukkhāya vā³||

3 Katame satta||| Pathavikāyo apokāyo tejokāyo vāyo-
kāyo|| sukhe dukkhe jīve||| Sattime⁴ kāyā akatā akatā-
vidhā animmitā animmātā vañjhā kuṭaṭṭhā esikaṭṭhāyit-
ṭhitā te na iñjanti na vipariṇāmenti na aññamaññaṃ vyā-
bādheti|| nālam aññamaññaṃ sukhāya vā dukkhāya vā
sukhadukkhāya vā||

4 Yo pi tiṇhena satthena sīsaṃ chindati na koci taṃ⁵
jivitā voropeti|| sattannaṃ tveva kāyānaṃ antarena
sattham vivaram anupavisati⁶||

5 Cuddasa kho⁷ paṇimāni yonipamukhasatasahassāni⁸
satṭhi ca satāni cha ca satāni|| pañca kammāsātāni⁹ pañca
ca kammāni tīni ca kammāni kamme ca aḍḍhakamme ca
dvatṭhipaṭipadā dvatṭhantarakappā chaḷābhijātiyo atṭha-
purisabhūmiyo ekūnapaññāsa ājivakasate ekūnapaññāsa
paribbājakasate ekūnapaññāsanāgavāśasate vīse indriya-
sate tiṃse niriyaśate chattiṃsa¹⁰ rajodhātuyo satta sañ-
ñigabbhā satta asaññigabbhā satta nigaṇṭhigabbhā¹¹ satta

¹ B omits animmātā always ² S¹⁻³ oñāmantī always

³ B omits sukhadukkhāya vā always

⁴ S¹ inserts ime satta; S³ satta only

⁵ S¹ omit taṃ; S³ has kimi

⁶ S¹ anupatti; S³ anupatita—perhaps both to be read
anupatati

⁷ S¹⁻³ mo

⁸ B yonimukha^o

⁹ S¹⁻³ kammunosatāni ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ chattiṃsā ¹¹ B nigandhi^o

dibbā¹ satta mānusa satta pesācā² satta sarā³ satta pavu-
dhā⁴ satta papātā satta ca papātasatāni satta supinā satta
ca supinasatāni cullāsiti mahākappuno⁵ satasahassāni⁶
bāle ca paṇḍite ca sandhāvitvā samsaritvā dukkhassan-
tam karissanti||

6 Tattha natthi Imināham⁷ silena vā vatena vā tapena vā
brahmacariyena vā aparipakkam vā kammam paripāces-
sami paripakkam vā kammam phussa⁸ phussa vyanti-
karissamīti hevaṃ natthi|| donamite sukhadukkhe pariyan-
takate samsāre natthi hāyanavaddhane⁹ natthi ukkham-
sāvakaṃse||

7 Seyyathāpi nāma suttagūḷe khitte nibbēṭhiyamānam
eva paleti¹⁰ evaṃ evaṃ bāle ca paṇḍite ca nibbēṭhiyamānā¹¹
sukhadukkham palentīti¹⁰||

8 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā||

9 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhi-
nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Sattime kāyā akatā akatā-
vidhā ||pe|| sukhadukkham palentīti||

10-16 Vedanāya sati||

17-22 Saññāya sati||

23-28 Saṅkhāresu sati||

29-34 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhi-
nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Sattime kāyā akatā akatā-
vidhā || pe || sukhadukkham palentīti||

35-40 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ
vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ¹² dukkhaṃ viparināmadhammam api
nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Sattime kāyā
akatā akatāvidhā || pa¹³ || sukhaṃ dukkham palentīti||

¹ B devā ² B pisācā ; S¹ posāvā ³ S¹⁻³ saññā

⁴ B saputā ⁵ B °kappīno ⁶ B inserts yāni

⁷ S¹⁻³ omit haṃ ⁸ S¹ passa phassa

⁹ S¹⁻³ gāyanā, the last ā being erased in S³

¹⁰ B nibbedhi° ; S¹⁻³ phaleti phalenti both always

¹¹ So S¹⁻³ ; B °mānameva, further on °mānā

¹² S¹⁻³ omit yam panāniccaṃ

¹³ S¹⁻³ rehearse here all the preceding development

No hetam bhante|||

41-46 Yam pi ditṭham sutam mutam viññātam pattam
pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam pi niccam vā anic-
cam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

Api nu tam anupādāya evam ditṭhi uppajjeyya Sattime
kāyā akatā akatavidhā|| la¹|| nibbēhiyamānā² sukhaduk-
kham palentiti|||

47 Yato³ kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu
tḥānesu kaṅkhā pahinā hoti|| dukkhapissa kaṅkhā pahinā
hoti|| la|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā
pahinā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotā-
panno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

9 (9) *Sassato loko*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evam ditṭhi uppajjati Sassato
loko ti|||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhi-
nivissa evam ditṭhi uppajjati Sassato loko ti|||

5-8 Vedānāya sati||| Saññāya sati||| Saṅkhāresu
sati||| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhini-
vissa evam ditṭhi uppajjati Sassato loko ti|||

9 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccam vā
aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante||| pe|||

Dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya
evam ditṭhi uppajjeyya Sassato loko ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam|||⁴

14 Yam piḍaṃ ditṭham sutam mutam viññātam pattam
pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam pi niccam vā anic-
cam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante||| pe|||

¹ S¹⁻³ repeat here once more the same development

² S³ māna here only

³ S¹⁻³ insert ca

⁴ More complete in S¹⁻³

Dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya
evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Sassato loko ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu
thānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā
pahīnā hoti|| la|| dukkhanirodhagāminiya paṭipadāya
pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayam vuccati bhikkhave ari-
yasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhi-
parāyano ti|||

10 (10) *Asassato loko*

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati Asassato
loko ti|||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

4-13 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati|| pa|| Viññāṇam niccam
aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|| pa|||

Api nu tam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Asassato
loko ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

14 Yam pi diṭṭham sutam mutam viññātam pattam
pariyesitam anuvaritā manasā tam pi niccam va anic-
cam vāti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

Dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya
evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Asassato loko ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa||| pe¹|||
niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

11 (11) *Antavā*

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Antavā
loko ti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| la|| niyato
sambodhiparāyano ti|||

¹ More complete in B

12 (12) *Anantavā*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Anantavā loko ti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| la|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

13 (13) *Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sariranti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pa|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

14 (14) *Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīsaṃ*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sariranti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| la|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

15 (15) *Hoti tathāgato*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Hoti Tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pa|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

16 (16) *Na hoti Tathāgato*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pa|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

17 (17) *Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim

upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Hoti ca na
ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pa|| niyato
sambodhiparāyano ti|||

18 (18) *Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ
upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Neva
hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|||

4-8 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam
abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Neva hoti na na hoti
tathāgato param maraṇā ti|| pa|||

9 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccam vā
aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|| pe||

Dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya
evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato
param maraṇā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ|||

14 Yam pidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ mutaṃ viññātāṃ pattaṃ
pariyesitaṃ anuvicāritaṃ manasā tam pi niccam vā anic-
cam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vā tam sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkham bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu
tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Neva hoti na na
hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Yato ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu tṭhā-
nesu kaṅkhā pahinā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahinā hoti||
dukkhasamudaye pissa kaṅkhā pahinā hoti|| dukkhanirodhe
pissa kaṅkhā pahinā hoti|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭi-
padāya pissa kaṅkhā pahinā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave
ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhi-
parāyano ti|||

Sotāpanno ariyasāvakābhavayoni - atthārasasuttantam
niṭṭhitam ¹|||

Uddānam bhavati|||

Vātam Etammamam
So attā No ca me siyā
Natthi Karoto Hetu ca
Mahādiṭṭhena ca atthamam|||

Sassato loko ca Assato ca Antavā ca
Anantavā ca Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sariranti
Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sariranti ca
Hoti tathāgato parammaraṇā ti
Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti ²
Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

CHAPTER II 1 PURIMAGAMANAM (*atthārasa-veyyākaraṇāni*)

19 (1) *Vātā*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra—voca|||

3 Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kim
abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Na vātā vāyanti na najjo
sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti
vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitāti|||

4 Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhi-
nivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti|| pa|| esikaṭ-
ṭhāyitṭhitā|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati||| Saññāya sati||| Saṅkhāresu sati|||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evam
diṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti|||

10-15 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpam niccam vā
aniccam vā ti|||

¹ B Sotāpattivaggo atthārasa-veyyākaraṇam niṭṭhitam|||
and nothing more; the overplus is to be found in S¹.³

² The title Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti
is omitted in the MSS. and ought to be restored

Aniccam bhante|| pe||¹

Vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esikatṭhāyitṭhitā ti||

No hetam bhante

16 Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkham upādāya dukkham abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati² Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikatṭhāyitṭhitā ti||

20-35 (2-17)

Purimagamanāhi atṭhārasaveyyākaraṇāni vitthārānīti³||

36 (18) *Neva hoti na na hoti*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti||

4 Bhagavaṃmūlaka no bhante dhammā||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Neva hoti tathāgato na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|| pe||⁴

2 DUTIYAGAMANAM (or *Dutiyavāro*)

37 (19) *Rūpi attā*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim

¹ More abridged in S¹⁻³ than in B ² B uppajjeyya

³ So B; S¹⁻³—pe—kismiṃ nu bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati evaṃ (S³ etam) tam mama eso haṃ asmi eso (me) attāti Bhagavaṃmūlaka no bhante dhammā—pe—yathā purimadasasuttantam evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ so attā^o so loko ; and repeat the beginning of each sutta ⁴ So S³ ; more complete in B less in S¹

upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Rūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Rūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| pe|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Rūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

10 Tam kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| pa||

Vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Rūpī attā hoto arogo param maraṇā ti||

No hetam bhante||

11-14 Vedanā|| pa|| No hetam bhante||

15 Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkham upādāya dukkham abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Rūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

38 (20) *Arūpī attā*

1-3 Sāvatthi|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Arūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|| peyyālo||¹

39 (21) *Rūpī ca arūpī ca*

3 Rūpī ca arūpī ca attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||²

40 (22) *Neva rūpī nārūpī*

3 Neva rūpī nārūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

41 (23) *Ekantasukhī*

3 Ekantasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||³

¹ S¹⁻³ add soyeva before and vitthāretabbo after peyyālo

² B puts forward Sāvatthi

³ This phrase is omitted in B

42 (24) *Ekantadukkhī*

3 Ekantadukkhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

43 (25) *Sukhadukkhī*

3 Sukhadukkhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

44 (26) *Adukkhamasukhī*

3 Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

10 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpam niccam vā aniccam vāti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjeyya|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkham upādāya dukkham abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkham asukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vāti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjeyya Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkham upādāya dukkham abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati Adukkham asukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||| Dutiya-peyyālo|||

Uddānam|||

Vātaṃ Etammamaṃ So attā No ca me siyā Natthi Karoto¹ Hetuyā² Mahādītṭhena atṭhamam — Sassato

¹ S¹ kāroto

² S¹ hetuyo ; S³ hetumyā

Asassato ceva Antānantā ca vuccati—Taṃjīvam Aññaṃ-jivañca Tathāgatena cattāro Rūpī attā hoti Arūpī ca¹ attā hoti Rūpī cā arūpī ca attā hoti Neva rūpī nārūpī attā hoti Ekantasukhī attā hoti Ekantadukkhī attā hoti Sukhadukkhī attā hoti Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo² param maranā ti—Ime chabbīsati suttā dutiyavārena desitā³||

CHAPTER III TATIYAGAMANAM

45 (1)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti|| na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti||

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpam niccam vā aniccam vā ti|| pe||⁴ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti||

No hetam bhante||

Iti kho bhikkhave yad aniccam taṃ dukkham tasmim sati tad upādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti||

46-69 (2-25)

Evaṃ vitthāretabbam||⁵

¹ Omitted by S¹

² S³ ārogo always

³ This uddānam is not to be found in B

⁴ Complete in B

⁵ B chabbisamvitthāretabbāni

70 (26)

1-3 Sāvattihi||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā ti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Iti kho bhikkhave yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ|| tasmim sati tad upādāya taṃ abhinivissa ¹ evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccaṃ vā ti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Iti kho bhikkhave yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ|| tasmim sati tad upādāya taṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||²

Tatiyo peyyālo||| Chabbisati suttantā vitthāretabbā|||³

CHAPTER IV CATUTTHAGAMANAM

71 (1)

1-3 Sāvattihi|||

Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Na vātā vāyanti na najjo

¹ B omit taṃ abhinivissa always

² 11-14 are missing in S¹ ³ B omits cha° vitthāretabbā

sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasuriyā uđenti
vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhi-
nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Na vāta vāyanti|| pa|| esi-
kaṭṭhāyitṭhitā||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ
diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Na vāta vāyanti|| pe|| esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā||

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vāti|| pe||¹ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ
samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti||

No hetam bhante||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkharā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti|| pe||¹ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ
samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti||

No hetam bhante||

15 Tasmātiha bhikkhave yaṃkiñci rūpam atitānāgata-
paccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā olārikaṃ vā
sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā
sabbam rūpaṃ Netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti||
evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammapaññāya datṭhabbaṃ||³

16 Evaṃ passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyati pajānāti||

96 (26)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukk-
khamasukhī attā hoti aroga param maraṇā ti||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhi-
nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkkhamasukhī attā hoti
aroga param maraṇā ti||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ
diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkkhamasukhī attā hoti aroga param
maraṇā ti||

¹ Complete in B ² This number is abbreviated in S^{1.3}

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| pe||¹ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti||

No hetam bhante||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti||

No etam bhante||

15 Tasmātiha bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgata-paccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā paḥiṇaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam rūpaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya dātṭhabbam||²

16-19 Yā kāci vedanā|| Yā kāci saññā|| Ye keci saṅkhārā|| Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgata-paccuppannaṃ|| pe||¹ sammappaññāya dātṭhabbam||

20 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpas-mim³ nibbindati vedanāya nibbindati saññāya nibbindati saṅkhāresu nibbindati viññāṇasmim nibbindati|| Nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmi vimuttam iti ñāṇaṃ hoti|| Khīṇā jāti vusitam brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāpāram itthattāyāti pajānāmīti||

Purimagamanam atthārasa veyyākaraṇā[ni]||

Dutiyagamanam chabbisaṃ vitthāretabbāni||

Tatiyagamanam chabbisaṃ vitthāretabbāni||

Catutthagamanam chabbisaṃ vitthāretabbāni||⁴

Diṭṭhi-samyuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ||⁵

¹ Complete in B ² Abbreviated in S¹⁻³ ³ S³ adds pi

⁴ These four lines are to be found in B only

⁵ So B: S¹⁻³ have so: Catutthakaṭṭhāyale chabbisati suttantā hi te parivaṭṭavittthārāti—Diṭṭhi samyuttaṃ samattam—Vātā etaṃ mama ° (as above) adukkhamasukhī sahāti

BOOK IV OKKANTIKA-SAMYUTTA

1 *Cakkhu*

1-2 Sāvatthi|| pe||| Tatra|| pe|| voca||

3 Cakkhum bhikkhave aniccaṃ vipariṇāṃim aññathābhāvi¹ || Sotam aniccaṃ vipariṇāṃim aññathābhāvi|| Ghānam aniccaṃ vipariṇāṃim aññathābhāvi|| Jivhā aniccā vipariṇāṃī aññathābhāvi|| Kāyo anicco vipariṇāṃī aññathābhāvi|| Mano anicco vipariṇāṃī aññathābhāvi||

4 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhimuccati|| ayaṃ vuccati saddhānusārī okkanto sammattaniyāmaṃ sappurisabhūmim okkanto vitivatto puthujjanabhūmim|| abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātum yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayanim vā pettivisayaṃ vā uppajjeyya|| abhabbo ca² tāva kālaṃ kātum yāva na sotāpattiphalam sacchikaroti|||

5 Yassa kho bhikkhave ime dhammā evaṃ paññāya mattaso nijjhānaṃ khamanti³|| ayaṃ vuccati dhammānusārī okkanto sammattaniyāmaṃ sappurisabhūmim okkanto vitivatto puthujjanabhūmim|| abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātum yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayanim vā pettivisayaṃ vā uppajjeyya|| abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātum yāva na sotāpattiphalam sacchikaroti|||

6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ jānāti⁴ passati ayaṃ vuccati sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

2 *Rūpa*

1-3 Sāvatthi||| Rūpā bhikkhave aniccā vipariṇāṃino aññathābhāvino|| saddā aniccā vipariṇāṃino aññathābhāvino|| gandhā aniccā vipariṇāṃino aññathābhāvino|| rasā aniccā vipariṇāṃino aññathābhāvino|| phoṭṭhabbā aniccā vipariṇāṃino aññathābhāvino|| dhammā aniccā vipariṇāṃino aññathābhāvino|||

¹ B ṇāmi ṇbhāvi ālways; S¹⁻³ ṇānim, ṇbhāvi, sometimes ṇāmi ṇbhāvim

² S¹⁻³ va always

³ B nijjhānakkhamanti

⁴ B pajānāti

4 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhi-
muccati|| ayaṃ vuccati saddānusārī okkanto sammat-
taniyāmaṃ sappurisabhūmiṃ okkanto vitivatto puthuj-
janabhūmiṃ|| abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātuṃ yaṃ kammaṃ
katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchāyonim vā pettivisayaṃ vā uppaj-
jeyya|| abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātuṃ yāva na sotāpattipha-
laṃ sacchikaroti|||

5 Yassa kho bhikkhave ime dhammā|| oṃyāva na sotapat-
tiphalaṃ sacchi karoti||| ¹

6 Yo ² bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ jānāti evaṃ ³ pas-
sati|| ayaṃ vuccati sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato
sambodhiparāyano ti|||

3 Viññāṇam

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cakkhuviññāṇam bhikkhave aniccaṃ
vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvi||| Sotaviññāṇam||| Ghāna-
viññāṇam||| Jivhāviññāṇam||| Kāyaviññāṇam||| Mano-
viññāṇam aniccaṃ vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvi|||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave|| la|| sambodhiparāyano ti||

4 Phasso

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cakkhusamphasso bhikkhave anicco
vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvi||| Sotasamphasso||| Ghāna-
samphasso||| Jivhāsamphasso||| Kāyasamphasso||| Mano-
samphasso anicco vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvi|||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano
ti|||

5 Vedanāya

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cakkhusamphassajā bhikkhave vedanā ⁴
aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvi|| Sotasamphassajā vedanā||
pa||| Jivhāsamphassajā vedanā|| pa|| Manosamphassajā
vedanā aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvi|||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano
ti|||

¹ This paragraph is complete in B, missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ add hi

³ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁴ S¹⁻³ vedanā bhikkhave

6 *Saññā*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Rūpasaññā bhikkhave aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi|| Saddasaññā|| Gandhasaññā|| Rasa-
saññā|| Potṭhabbasaññā|| Dhammasaññā aniccā vi-
pariṇāmi aññathābhāvi||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano
ti||

7 *Cetanā*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Rūpasañcetana bhikkhave¹ aniccā vi-
pariṇāmi aññathābhāvi|| Saddasañcetana|| Gandhasañ-
cetana|| Rasasañcetana|| Potṭhabbasañcetana|| Dham-
masañcetana aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano
ti||

8 *Tañhā*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Rūpatañhā bhikkhave aniccā vipariṇā-
mi aññathābhāvi|| Saddatāñhā|| Gandhatāñhā|| Rasa-
tāñhā|| Phoṭṭhabbatāñhā|| Dhammatāñhā aniccā vipariṇāmi
aññathābhāvi||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano
ti||

9 *Dhātu*

1-3 Sāvatti|| ~~Patha~~vidhātu bhikkhave aniccā vipari-
ṇāmi aññathābhāvi|| ~~Āpo~~dhātu|| ~~Tejo~~dhātu|| ~~Vāyo~~-
dhātu|| ~~Ākaśa~~dhātu² aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano
ti||

10 *Khandhena*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi
aññathābhāvi|| Vedanā aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi||
Saññā aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi|| Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ
vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi||

4 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhimuc-
cuti ayaṃ vuccati saddhānusārī okkanto sammattaniyā-

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² B adds viññāṇadhātu

maṃ sappurisabhūmiṃ okkanto vitivatto puthujjanabhūmiṃ|| abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātum yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇiṃ¹ vā pettivisayaṃ vā uppajjeyya|| abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātum yāva na sotāpattiphalam sacchikaroti||

5 Yassa kho bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ paññāya mattaso nijjhānaṃ khamanti|| ayaṃ vuccati dhammānusaṛi okkanto sammattaniyāmaṃ sappurisabhūmiṃ okkanto vitivatto puthujjanabhūmiṃ|| abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātum yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchāyoniṃ vā pettivisayaṃ vā uppajjeyya|| abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātum yāva na sotāpattiphalam sacchikaroti||

6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ jānāti evaṃ passati ayaṃ vuccati sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambohiparāyano ti||

Okkantika-samyuttaṃ²||

Tassuddānaṃ||³

Cakkhu Rūpaṇca⁴ Viññāṇaṃ||

Phasso Vedanāya ca||

Saññā Cetanā Tanhā||

Dhātu Khandhena⁵ te dasā ti||

BOOK V UPPĀDA-SAMYUTTA

1 Cakkhu

1-3 Sāvatthi|| Yo bhikkhave cakkhussa uppādo ñhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo|| dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ñhiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

4-7 Yo sotassa|| Yo ghānassa|| Yo jivhāya|| Yo kāyassa||

8 Yo manassa uppādo ñhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo||

¹ S¹⁻³ oṇiyaṃ

⁴ B rūpaṇca

² S¹⁻³ okkanta-

³ Omitted by B

⁵ S¹⁻³ rūpena

dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ̥hiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

9 Yo ca bhikkhave cakkhussa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo|| dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo||

10-13 Yo sotassa nirodho|| Yo ghānassa nirodho|| Yo jivhāya nirodho|| Yo kāyassa nirodho||

14 Yo manassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo|| dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||

2 Rūpam

1-3 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave rūpānaṃ uppādo ̥hiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo|| dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ̥hiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

4-8 Yo saddānaṃ|| Yo gandhānaṃ|| Yo rasānaṃ|| Yo phoṭṭhabbānaṃ|| Yo dhammānaṃ uppādo ̥hiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ̥hiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

9 Yo bhikkhave rūpānaṃ nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo||

10-13 Yo saddānaṃ|| Yo gandhānaṃ|| Yo rasānaṃ|| Yo phoṭṭhabbānaṃ||

14 Yo dhammānaṃ nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||

3 Viññānaṃ

1-8 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave cakkhuvīññānaṃ uppādo ̥hiti|| pe|| Yo manovīññānaṃ uppādo ̥hiti|| pe|| jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave cakkhuvīññānaṃ nirodho|| pe|| Yo¹ manovīññānaṃ nirodho|| pe|| jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||²

¹ S¹-3 add ca

² This sutta and the following ones are more abridged in S¹-3 than in B; I give the shortest text, but in the last sutta

4 *Phasso*

1-8 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave cakkhusamphassassa uppādo ñhiti|| pe|| Yo manosamphassassa uppādo ñhiti jarāmaranassa pātubhāvo|||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave cakkhusamphassassa nirodho|| pe|| Yo manosamphassassa nirodho|| pe|| jarāmaranassa atthagamo ti|||

5 *Vedanāya*

1-8 Sāvatti||| Yo¹ bhikkhave cakkhusamphassajāya vedanāya uppādo ñhiti|| pe||| Yo manasamphassajāya vedanāya uppādo ñhiti|| pe|| jarāmaranassa pātubhāvo|||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave cakkhusamphassajāya vedanāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| Yo manosamphassajāya vedanāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| jarāmaranassa atthagamo ti|||

6 *Saññāya*

1-8 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpasaññāya uppādo ñhiti|| pe|| Yo dhammasaññāya uppādo ñhiti|| pe|| jarāmaranassa pātubhāvo|||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave rūpasaññāya nirodho|| pe|| Yo dhammasaññāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| jarāmaranassa atthagamo ti|||

7 *Cetanā*

1-8 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpasañcetanāya uppādo ñhiti|| pe|| Yo dhammasañcetanāya uppādo ñhiti|| pe|| jarāmaranassa pātubhāvo|||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave rūpasañcetanāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| Yo dhammasañcetanāya nirodho vūpasamo|| jarāmaranassa atthagamo ti|||

8 *Taṇhā*

1-8 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpatañhāya uppādo ñhiti|| pe||| Yo dhammatañhāya uppādo ñhiti|| pe|| jarāmaranassa pātubhāvo|||

¹ B adds kho here and in 6, 7

9-14 Yo ca kho¹ bhikkhave rūpatanḥāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| Yo dhammatanḥāya nirodho vūpasamo|| jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||

9 Dhātu

1-8 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave pathavidhātuyā uppādo ṭhiti|| pe|| Yo āpodhātuyā|| Yo tejodhātuyā|| Yo vāyodhātuyā|| Yo ākāśadhātuyā|| Yo viññādhātuyā uppādo ṭhiti|| pe|| jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave pathavidhātuyā nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| Yo viññādhātuyā nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||

10 Khandhena

1-3 Sāvatti|| Yo kho bhikkhave rūpassa uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ṭhiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

4-6 Yo vedanāya|| Yo saññāya|| Yo saṅkhārānaṃ||

7 Yo viññānaṃ uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ṭhiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

8 Yo ca² bhikkhave rūpassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo||

9-11 Yo vedanāya|| Yo saññāya|| Yo saṅkhārānaṃ||

12 Yo viññānaṃ nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo|| dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||

Uppāda-samyuttam samattam||

Tassuddānaṃ||

Cakkhu Rupaṇca Viññānaṃ||

Phasso ca³ Vedanāya ca||

Saññāya|| Cetanā|| Tanhā||

Dhātu Khandhena te dasā ti||

¹ S¹-3 omit kho

² B adds kho

³ S¹-3 omit ca

BOOK VI KILESA-SAMYUTTA

1 *Cakkhu*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| pe|| etad avoca|||

3 Yo bhikkhave cakkhusmiṃ chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

4-7 Yo sotasmīṃ chandarāgo||| Yo ghānasmīṃ chandarāgo||| Yo jivhāya chandarāgo||| Yo kāyasmīṃ chandarāgo|||

8 Yo manasmīṃ chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu chasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnam cassa cittaṃ hoti|| nekkhammaparibhāvitam cittaṃ kammaniyam khāyati abhiññā sacchikaraṇīyesu ¹ dhammesūti|||

2 *Rūpam*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpesu chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo saddesu||| Yo gandhesu||| Yo rasesu||| Yo potṭhabbesu||| Yo dhammesu chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu chasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnam cassa cittaṃ hoti|| nekkhammaparibhāvitam cittaṃ kammaniyam khāyati abhiññā sacchikaraṇīyeysu ² dhammesū ti|||

3 *Viññāṇam*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave cakkhuviññāṇasmīṃ chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo sotaviññāṇasmīṃ||| Yo ghānaviññāṇasmīṃ||| Yo jivhāviññāṇasmīṃ||| Yo kāyaviññāṇasmīṃ||| Yo manoviññāṇasmīṃ chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu chasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnam cassa

¹ S³ abhiññāyacasacchi°

² S¹ abhiññāyasacchi°

cittam hoti nekkhammaparibhāvitam cittam kammaniyam
khāyati abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti||¹

4 Phasso

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave cakkhusamphassasmim
chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo sotasamphassasmim|| Yo ghānasamphassasmim||
Yo jivhāsamphassasmim|| Yo kāyasamphassasmim|| Yo
manasamphassasmim chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe||² abhiññāsac-
chikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti|||

5 Vedanāya

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave cakkhusamphassajāya
vedanāya chandarāgo citasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo sotasamphassajāya vedanāya||| Yo ghānasam-
phassajāya vedanāya|| Yo jivhāsamphassajāya vedanāya||
Yo kāyasamphassajāya vedanāya|| Yo manasamphassajāya
vedanāya chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe|| abhiññāsacchi-
karaṇīyesu dhammesūti|||

6 Saññāya

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpasaññāya chandarāgo
citasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo saddasaññāya||| Yo gandhasaññāya||| Yo
rasasaññāya||| Yo potṭhabbasaññāya|| Yo dhammasa-
ññāya chandarāgo citasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe|| abhiññāsacchi-
karaṇīyesu dhammesūti|||

7 Cetanā

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpasañcetanāya chan-
darāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo saddasañcetanāya||| Yo gandhasañcetanāya||

¹ This sutta is missing in B ² B ||so yeva peyyālo||

Yo rasasañcetanāya|| Yo phoṭṭhabbasañcetanāya|| Yo dhammasañcetanāya chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe|| abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu ¹ dhammesūti||

8 *Taṇhā*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave rūpatañhāya chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa||

4-8 Yo saddatāṇhāya|| Yo gandhatāṇhāya|| Yo rasatāṇhāya|| Yo phoṭṭhabbatāṇhāya|| Yo dhammatāṇhāya chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe|| abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti||

9 *Dhātu.*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave patthaviḍhātuyā chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa||

4-8 Yo āpodhātuyā|| Yo tejodhātuyā|| Yo vāyodhātuyā|| Yo ākāsadhātuyā|| Yo viññādhātuyā chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu chasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnaṃ cassa cittaṃ hoti nekkhamma paribhāvitāṃ cittaṃ kammaniyaṃ khāyati abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti||

10 *Khandena*

1-7 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave rūpasmiṃ chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|| la|| Yo viññānasmīṃ chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa||

8 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu pañcasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnaṃ cassa cittaṃ hoti|| nekkhammaparibhāvitāṃ cittaṃ kammaniyaṃ khāyati abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu ² dhammesūti||

Kilesa-samūttam ³||

Tassuddānam ⁴||

¹ S¹-3 abhiññāyasacchi°

² S¹ abhiññāyasacchi°

³ S¹-3 add pañcamaṃ, S³ inserting samattam

⁴ B omits tass

Cakkhu Rūpañca Viññāṇaṃ||
 Phasso ¹ ca Vedanāya ca||
 Saññāya Cetanā Tanhā||
 Dhātu Khandhena ² te dasā ti|||

BOOK VII SĀRIPUTTA-SAMYUTTA

1 *Vivekam*

1 Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍakassa ārāme|||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Sāvattthim ³ piṇḍāya pāvisi|||

3 Sāvattthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapaṭikkhanto yena andhavanam tenupasaṅkami divāvihāraya|||

4 Andhavanam ajjhogahetvā aññatarasmim rukkhamūle divāvihāram nisīdi|||

5 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyaṅhasamayaṃ paṭisalānā vuṭṭhito yena Jetavanam Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāmo tenupasaṅkami|||

6 Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ durato va āgacchantam|| disvāna āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avoca||| Vip̐pasannāṇi kho te āvuso Sāriputta indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto|| katamenāyasmā Sāriputto ajja vihārena vihāsiti|||

7 Idhāham āvuso viviceva ⁴ kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkam savicāram vivekajam pītisukham pathamajjhānam ⁵ upasampajja viharāmi|| tassa mayham āvuso na evaṃ hoti Aham pathamajjhānam samāpajjāmi vā Aham pathamajjhānam samāpanno ti vā Aham pathamajjhānā ⁶ vuṭṭhito ti vā ti ⁷|||

¹ S¹⁻³ samphasso

² S¹⁻³ dhātukkhandena

³ S¹⁻³ sāvattthiyaṃ

⁴ S¹ viviccehi

⁵ B pathamaṃ jhānam, and further on pathamā jhānā always. Likewise in the following suttas

⁶ S¹⁻³ ojhānam, S¹ having paṭhamam ⁷ S¹⁻³ omit ti

8 Tathā hi panāyasmato ¹ Sāriputtassa dīgharattam ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānānusayā susamūhataḥ|| tasmā āyasmato Sāriputtassa na evaṃ hoti Ahaṃ pathamajjhānaṃ samāpajjāmiti vā Ahaṃ pathamajjhānaṃ samāpanno ti vā Ahaṃ pahatmajjhānā vuṭṭhito ti vā ti||

2 Avitakkam

1-5 Sāvatti ²|| Tam yeva nidānaṃ ³||

6 Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ|| disvāna āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avoca|| Vipassannāni kho te āvuso Sāriputta indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto|| katamenāyasmā Sāriputto ajja vihārena vihasīti||

7 Idhāham āvuso vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanāṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkam avicāraṃ samādhijam pītisukhaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi|| tassa mayham āvuso na evaṃ hoti Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ samāpajjāmiti vā Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ samāpanno ti vā Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānā ⁴ vuṭṭhito ti vā ti||

8 Tathā hi panāyasmato Sāriputtassa dīgharattam ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra - mānānusayā susamūhataḥ|| tasmā āyasmato Sāriputtassa na evaṃ hoti Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ samāpajjāmiti vā Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ samāpannoti vā Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānā vuṭṭhito ti vā ti||

3 Pīti

1-6 Sāvatti|| Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando|| pe' vipassannāni kho te āvuso Sāriputta indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto|| katamenāyasmā ⁵ Sāriputto ajja vihārena vihasīti||

7-8 Idhāham āvuso pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharāmi ⁶ sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena patisaṃvedemi yantaṃ ariyā ācikkhanti upekkhako satimā sukha-

¹ S¹⁻³ tathā pahināyasmato ² In B only ³ In S¹⁻³ only

⁴ S¹ ojhānaṃ ; S³ ojhānaṃ corrected to ojhānā here and further on ⁵ S¹⁻³ katamenapanā° ⁶ B vihasim

vihārīti tatiyajjhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi|| so yeva peyyālo ¹||

4 Upekkhā

1-6 Sāvatti|| Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando|| pe||
Vippasannāni kho te āvuso Sāriputta indriyāni parisuddho
mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto|| katamenāyasmā Sāriputto ajja
vihārena ² vihāsīti||

7 Idhāham āvuso sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca
pahānā pubbeva somanassa - domanassānaṃ atthagamā
adukkham asukham upekkhā satipārisuddhim catutthaṃ
jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi||

8 Tassa mayham|| pe|| vuṭṭhito ti vā ti|| ³

5 Akāsa

1-6 Sāvatti|| Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando|| pe|| ⁴

7-8 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā
paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasi-
kāra Ananto ākāso ti ākāsañcāyatanam upasampajja viha-
rāmi|| pa ⁵|| vuṭṭhito ti vā ti||

6 Viññānaṃ

1-6 Sāvatti|| Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando|| pe|| ⁶

7-8 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso ākāsañcāyatanam sama-
tikkamma Anantaṃ viññānanti ⁷ viññānañcāyatanam upa-
sampaajja viharāmi|| pa ⁸|| vuṭṭhito ti vā ti||

7 Akiñcañña

1-6 Sāvatti|| Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto|| pe||

7-8 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso viññānañcāyatanam sama-
tikkamma Natthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja
viharāmi|| pe|| vuṭṭhito ti ⁹ vā ti||

¹ So S¹⁻³; complete in B

² B inserts na

³ Complete in B

⁴ More complete in S¹⁻³

⁵ So B; S¹⁻³ soyevepeyyālo

⁶ S¹⁻³ Atha kho āyasmā sāriputto|| pe||

⁷ B omits Anantaṃ viññānanti

⁸ S¹⁻³ soyevepeyyālo

⁹ S¹⁻³ omit ti

8 *Saṇṇī*

1-6 Sāvatti||| Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto|| pe|||

7-8 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso¹ ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi||| pe||| vuṭṭhito ti vā ti|||

9 *Nirodho*

1-6 Sāvatti||| Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto|| pa|||

7 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharāmi|| tassa mayham āvuso na evaṃ hoti Aham saññāvedayitanirodham samāpajjāmīti vā Aham saññāvedayitanirodham samāpanno ti vā Aham saññāvedayitanirodhā vuṭṭhito ti vā ti|||

8 Tathāhi panāyasmato Sāriputtassa dīgharattam ahamkāra-mamamkāra-mānānusayā susamūhatā|| tasmā āyasmato Sāriputtassa evaṃ hoti Aham saññāvedayitanirodham samāpajjāmīti vā Aham saññāvedayitanirodham samāpanno ti vā Aham saññāvedayitanirodhā vuṭṭhito hoti vā ti|||²

10 *Sucimukhī*

1 Ekam samayam āyasmā Sāriputto Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe|||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Rājagahe piṇḍāya pāvisi|| Rājagahe sapadānam piṇḍāya caritvā tam piṇḍapātam añña-taram kuḍḍam³ nissāya paribhuñjati|||

3 Atha kho Sucimukhī paribbajikā yenayasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtam etad avoca|||

4 Kiṃ nu kho samaṇa adhomukho bhuñjasīti|||

Na khvāham bhagini adhomukho bhuñjāmīti|||

5 Tena hi samaṇa ubbhamukho bhuñjasīti|||

Na khvāham bhagini ubbhamukho bhuñjāmīti|||

¹ Missing in B

² 8 is missing in S¹⁻³

³ B kuṭṭa (or kuṭṭu ?) mūlam

6 Tena hi samaṇa disāṃmukho bhuñjasīti||

Na khvāham bhagini disāṃmukho bhuñjāmīti||

7 Tenahi samaṇa vidisāṃmukho bhuñjasīti||

Na khvāham bhagini vidisāṃmukho bhuñjāmīti||

8 Kiṃ nu samaṇa Adhomukho bhuñjasīti iti puttḥo samāno Na khvāham bhagini adhomukho bhuñjāmīti vadesi|| tena hi samaṇa Ubbhamukho bhuñjasīti iti puttḥo samāno Na khvāham bhagini ubbhamukho bhuñjāmīti vadesi||tena hi samaṇa Disāṃmukho bhuñjasīti iti puttḥo samāno Na khvāham bhagini disāṃmukho bhuñjāmīti vadesi|| tena hi samaṇa Vidisāṃmukho bhuñjasīti iti puttḥo samāno Na khvāham bhagini vidisāṃmukho bhuñjāmīti vadesi|| Kathaṇcarahi samaṇa ¹ bhuñjasīti||

9 Ye hi keci bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā ² vatthuvijjā tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam ³ kappenti|| ime vuccanti bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā adhomukhā bhuñjantīti ⁴||

10 Ye hi keci bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā nakkhattavijjā tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappenti|| ime vuccanti bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā ubbhamukhā bhuñjantīti||

11 Ye hi keci bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā dūteyyapahīnagamanānuyogā micchājīvena ⁵ jīvikam kappenti|| ime vuccanti bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā disāṃmukhā bhuñjantīti||

12 Ye hi keci bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā aṅgavijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappenti|| ime vuccanti bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā vidisāṃmukhā bhuñjantīti||

13 So khvāham bhagini na vatthuvijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappemi|| na nakkhattavijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappemi|| na dūteyyapahīnagamanānuyogamicchājīvena jīvikam kappemi|| na aṅgavijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappemi|| Dhammena bhikkham pariyesāmi dhammena bhikkham pariyesitvā bhuñjāmīti||

¹ S¹⁻³ samaṇehi

² S¹⁻³ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā va

³ B jīvitam always

⁴ S¹⁻³ bhuñjanti always

⁵ S³ duteyya° always, S¹ B here only; S³ °gamaṇā° always; B °yogāya° always; S³ °yoga always; S¹ further on

14 Atha kho Sucimukhī paribbajikā Rājagahe rathiyāya rathiyam siṅghāṭakena¹ siṅghāṭakam upasaṅkamitvā evam ārocesi|| Dhammikam samaṇā sakyaputtiyā āharam āhārenti anavajjam² samaṇā sakyaputtiyā āharam āhārenti|| detha samaṇānam sakyaputtiyānam piṇḍan ti||

Sāriputta-samīyuttam³||
Tatruddānam ||

Vivekam Avitakkam ca||
Pīti Upekkhā catutthakam||
Ākāsam ceva Viññānam||
Akiñcaññeva Saññinā||
Nirodhenagahe vutto||
Dasamam Sucimukhī cāti|| 4

BOOK VIII NĀGA-SAMĪYUTTA

1 (1) *Suddhikam*

1-2 Sāvattihi|| Tatra—voca—

3 Catasso imā bhikkhave nāgayoniyo|| Katamā catasso|| Aṇḍajā nāgā jalābujā nāgā saṃsedajā nāgā opapātikā nāgā|| Imā kho bhikkhave catasso nāgayoniyo ti||

2 (2) *Paṇitatarām*

1-3 Sāvattihi^o opapātikā nāgā|| 5

¹ B inserts vā ² B anavajjena ³ S¹⁻³ add chaṭṭham

⁴ S¹⁻³ Vivekajam Avitakkam

Pīti Upekkhāya ca Ākāsam

Viññānam ceva Akiñcaññā

Neva saññā ca Nirodho

Sucimukhī navāti (S³ na cāti)

⁵ In B only

4 Tatra bhikkhave aṇḍajehi nāgehi jalābujā ca ¹ sam-sedajā ca ¹ opapātikā ca ¹ nāgā paṇītatarā|||

5 Tatra bhikkhave aṇḍajehi ca jalābujehi ca nāgehi samsedajā ca opapātikā ca nāgā paṇītatarā|||

6 Tatra bhikkhave aṇḍajehi ca jalābujehi ca samsedajehi ca nāgehi opapātikā nāgā ² paṇītatarā|||

7 Imā kho bhikkhave catasso nāgayoniyo ti|||

3 (3) Uposatha

1 Ekam samayaṃ^o Sāvatthiyaṃ^o ārāme||| ³

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etaḍ avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-midhekacce aṇḍajā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantīti|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekaccānam aṇḍajānam nāgānam evaṃ hoti||| Mayam kho pubbe kāyena dvayakārino ahumha vācāya dvayakārino manasā dvayakārino|| te mayam kāyena dvayakārino vācāya dvayakārino manasā dvayakārino kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā aṇḍajānam nāgānam saha-vyatam upapannā||| ⁴

5 Sacajja mayam kāyena sucaritāṃ careyyāma vācāya sucaritāṃ careyyāma manasā sucaritāṃ careyyāma|| evaṃ mayam kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjeyyāma⁵|||

6 Handa mayam etarahi kāyena sucaritāṃ carāma vācāya sucaritāṃ carāma manasā sucaritāṃ carāma^{ti}|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhave hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacce aṇḍajā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantīti|||

¹ S¹⁻³ omit ca

² S¹⁻³ omit nāgā

³ In B only

⁴ S¹⁻³ uppannā always

⁵ S¹⁻³ uppajj^o always

4 (4) *Uposatha* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā|| pa||| ¹

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-midhekacce jalābujā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantiti|||

4-6 Sabbam vitthāretabbam ² |||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenamidhekacce jalābujā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantiti.

5 (5) *Uposatha* (3)

12 Sāvatti|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-midhekacce saṃsedajā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantiti|||

4-6 Sabbam vitthāretabbam|||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo|| yenamidhekacce saṃsedajā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantiti.

6 (6) *Uposatha* (4)

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-midhekacce opapātikā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantiti|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekaccānam opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ evaṃ hoti||| Mayaṃ kho pubbe kāyena dvayakārino ahamha vācāya dvayakārino manasā dvayakārino|| te mayaṃ kāyena dvayakārino vācāya dvayakārino manasā dvayakārino kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapannā|||

¹ 1-2 are missing in S^{1.3}

² S^{1.3} So yeva peyyālo

5 Sacajja mayam kāyena sucaritam careyyāma vācāya sucaritam careyyāma¹ manasā sucaritam careyyāma||
evam mayam kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokam upapajjeyāma|||

6 Handa mayam etarahi kāyena sucaritam carāma vācāya sucaritam carāma¹ manasā sucaritam carāmāti|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-midhekacce opapātikā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā bhavanti|||

7 (7) *Tassa sutam* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-midhekacco kāyassa bheda aṇḍajānam nāgānam saha-vyatam upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī hoti manasā dvayakārī hoti|| tassa sutam hoti Aṇḍajā nāgā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

5 Tassa evam hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda param maraṇā aṇḍajānam nāgānam saha-vyatam upapajjeyyan-ti|||

6 So kāyassa bheda param maraṇā aṇḍajānam nāgānam saha-vyatam upapajjati|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-midhekacco kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā aṇḍajānam nāgānam saha-vyatam upapajjati|||

8 (8) *Tassa sutam* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-midhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā jalābujānam nāgānam saha-vyatam upapajjati|||

4-6 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī|| So yeva peyyalo|||²

¹ B omits sucaritam ca°

² B has only ||pa|| after upapajjati

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-
midhekacco kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā jalābujānaṃ
sahavyatam upapajjati|||

9 (9) Tassa sutam (3)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko
paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā
saṃsedajānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|||

4-6 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti|| So
yeva peyyālo|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-
midhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā saṃsedajānaṃ
nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|||

10 (10) Tassa sutam (4)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko
paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā
opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya
dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutam hoti Opapātikā
nāgā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhābahulāti|||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti||| Ahovatāhaṃ kāyassa bheda
parammaraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upa-
pajjeyyanti|||

6 So kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgā-
naṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-
midhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā opapātikānaṃ
nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|||

11-20 (11) Dānupakāra (1)

1-3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-

midhekacco kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjatiti|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutam hoti Aṇḍajā nāgā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhābahulā ti|||

5 Tassa evam hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyan ti|||

6 So annam deti||¹ pānam deti|| vattham deti|| yānam deti|| mālam deti|| gandham deti|| vilepanam deti|| seyyam deti|| avasatham deti|| padipeyyam deti|| so kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-midhekacco kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjatiti|||

21-50 (12-14) *Dānupakāra* (2, 3, 4)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā Jalābujānaṃ nāgānaṃ|| pa||

Samsedajānaṃ nāgānaṃ||

Opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjatiti|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutam hoti Opapātikā nāgā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhābahulā ti||

5 Tassa evam hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyan ti||

6 So annam deti|| pānam deti|| la|| opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

7 Ayam kko bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-

¹ S^{1.3} add So kāyassa^o upapajjati and the first words of the number 7 till paccayo ; moreover they repeat So before pānam vattham, etc.

midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā opapatikānam
nāgānam saḥavyatam uppapajjati|||¹

Evam² iminā peyyālena³ dasa suttantā kātābbā||⁴

Evam catusu yonisū cattārisa veyyakaraṇāni kātāb-
bāni|||⁵

Dasa suttantā honti paññāsa suttantā ceti|||⁶

Nāga-samyuttam|||⁷

Tatruddānam⁸|||

Suddhikaṇṇa Paṇitatarā||

Caturo ca Uposathā||

Tassasutam caturo ca||

Dānupakārā caturo||

Nāgehi supakāsītā ti|||⁹

BOOK IX SUPAṆṆA-SAMYUTTAM

1 (1) *Suddhakam*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Catasso imā bhikkhave supaṇṇayoniyo||| Katamā
catasso||| Aṇḍajā supaṇṇā jalābujā supaṇṇā saṃ-
sedajā supaṇṇā opapātikā supaṇṇā||| Imā kho bhik-
khavā catasso supaṇṇayoniyo ti|||

¹ 7 is to be found in S¹⁻³ only ² Omitted by B always

³ B inserts saha ⁴ B vitthārā ⁵ B veyyakaraṇā kātābbā

⁶ Instead of this phrase, S¹⁻³ have Evam piṇḍakena nāga-
samyuttam paññāsam suttantam hoti

⁷ S¹⁻³ add samattam

⁸ S¹⁻³ add bhavati

⁹ So B ; S¹⁻³—

Suddhakam Paṇitatarā cattāro

Uposatha (S¹ -tham) pucchakā

Tassasutam cattāro

caturū Sucaritena

Dānupakāram cattāro

Nāgesu pakāsītāti

2 (2) *Haranti*

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Catasso imā bhikkhave supannayoniyo|| Katamā catasso|| Aṇḍajā|| pa|| Imā kho bhikkhave catasso supannayoniyo||

4 Tatra bhikkhave aṇḍajā supannā aṇḍaje¹ nage haranti|| na jalābuje|| na saṃsedaje|| na opapātike||

5 Tatra bhikkhave jalābujā supannā aṇḍaje ca jalābuje ca nāge haranti|| na saṃsedaje na opapātike||

6 Tatra bhikkhave saṃsedajā supannā aṇḍaje ca jalābuje ca saṃsedaje ca nāge haranti|| na opapātike||

7 Tatra bhikkhave opapātika supannā aṇḍaje ca jalābuje ca saṃsedaje ca opapātike ca nāge haranti||

8 Imā kho bhikkhave catasso supannayoniyo ti||

3 (3) *Dvayakāri* (1)

1 Sāvatti|| ārame||

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupa-saṅkāmi|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenami-dhekacco kāyassa bhedā param marañā aṇḍajānaṃ supannānaṃ saṃsāraṃ upapajjati||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutam hoti Aṇḍajā supannā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti||

5 Tassa evam hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedā param marañā aṇḍajānaṃ supannānaṃ saṃsāraṃ upapajjeyyanti|| So kāyassa bhedā param marañā aṇḍajānaṃ supannānaṃ saṃsāraṃ upapajjati||

6 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param marañā aṇḍajānaṃ supannānaṃ saṃsāraṃ upapajjati||

4-6 (4-6) *Dvayakārī* (2-4)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu

¹ B adds va

Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param marañā Jalābujānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ|| la||

Samsedajānaṃ||

Opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjatitī|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutam hoti Opapātikā supaṇṇā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulātī|||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda param marañā opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjeyyanti||| So kāyassa bheda param marañā opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|||

6 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param marañā opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjatitī|||

7-16 (7) *Dānupakārā* (1)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param marañā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjatitī|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutam hoti Aṇḍajā supaṇṇā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda param marañā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjeyyan ti|||

6 So annaṃ deti|| pānaṃ deti|| vattham deti|| yānaṃ deti|| mālaṃ deti|| gandham deti|| vilepanaṃ deti|| seyyaṃ deti|| āvasathaṃ deti|| padīpeyyaṃ deti|| so kāyassa bheda param marañā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param marañā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjatitī|||

17-46 (8-10) *Dānupakārā* (2-4)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu

Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param marañā jalābujānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ|| pe|| samsedajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ|| pe|| opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutam hoti Opapātikā supaṇṇā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda param marañā opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjeyyanti|||

6 So annam deti|| pa|| paḍiḍḍiyyam deti|| so kāyassa bheda param marañā opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param marañā opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|||

Evam piṇḍakena ¹ cha cattālisa suttantā honti||| ²

Supaṇṇa-samyuttam||| ³

Tatruddānaṃ||| ⁴

Suddhakam Haranti ⁵ ceva||

Dvayakārī ⁶ caturo ⁷ ca||

Dānupakārā ⁸ ca cattāro||

Supaṇṇā supakāsītā ⁹ ti|||

BOOK X GANDHABBAKĀYA-SAMYUTTAM

1 (1) *Suddhikam*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||| ¹⁰

¹ B piṇḍikena

² So S³; B suttantam hoti; S¹ °cattālisaṃ suttantā hoti

³ S¹⁻³ add aṭṭhamam

⁴ S¹⁻³ Uddānaṃ bhavati

⁵ B harati

⁶ S¹⁻³ dayakārī

⁷ B inserts pi

⁸ S¹⁻³ °kāram

⁹ S¹⁻³ suppa°

¹⁰ More complete in B

3 Gandhabbakāyike ¹ vo bhikkhave deve desissāmi|| taṃ suṇātha||

4 Katame ca bhikkhave gandhabbakāyikā devā||

Santi bhikkhave mūlagandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave sārāgandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave pheggugandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave tacagandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave papatikagandhe ² adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave pattagandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave pupphagandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave phalagandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave rasagandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave gandhagandhe adhivatthā devā||

5 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave gandhabbakāyikā devā ti||

2 (2) *Sucaritam*

1-3 Sāvatti|| ārāme||

4 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati||

5 Idha bhikkhu ³ ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutam hoti Gandhabbakāyikā devā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti||

6 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjeyyanti|| So kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati||

3 (3) *Data* (1)

1-4 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu

¹ S¹⁻³ °kāyiko

² S¹⁻³ papatikā° here only

³ S¹⁻³ bhikkhave

Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā mūlagandhe adhivattānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapaj-jatitī|||

5 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutam hoti Mūlagandhe adhivattā devā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

6 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda param maraṇā mūlagandhe adhivattānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyanti||| So dātā hoti mūlagandhānaṃ So kāyassa bheda param maraṇā mūlagandhe adhivattānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu|| pa|| yena midhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā mūlagandhe adhivattānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

4-12 (4-12) *Dātā* (2-10)

1-4 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sārāgandhe adhivattānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapaj-jatitī||| ¹

5 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati||| Tassa sutam hoti Sārāgandhe adhivattā devā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

6 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sārāgandhe adhivattānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyanti||| So dātā hoti sārāgandhānaṃ|||

So yeva peyyalo||| ²

So dātā hoti pheggugandhānaṃ|||

So dātā hoti tacagandhānaṃ|||

¹ B, instead of saḥavyatam upapajjati, has|| pa|| pheggugandhe° °gandhagandhe adhivattānaṃ° °upapajjati

² In S¹⁻³ only; complete in B

So dātā hoti papatikagandhānam||
 So dātā hoti pattagandhānam||
 So dātā hoti pupphagandhānam||
 So dātā hoti phalagandhānam||
 So dātā hoti rasagandhānam||
 So dātā hoti gandhagandhānam||

So kāyassa bheda param maraṇā gandhagandhe adhi-
 vatthānam devānam saḥavyatam upapajjati||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhe-
 kacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā gandhagandhe adhi-
 vatthānam devānam saḥavyatam upapajjati||

13-22 (13) *Dānupakāra* (1)

1-4 Sāvatti||¹ Ekam antam nisinnō kho so bhikkhu
 Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko
 paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā
 mūlagandhe adhivatthānam devānam saḥavyatam upapaj-
 jatīti||

5 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritam carati vācāya
 sucaritam carati manasā sucaritam carati|| tassa sutam
 hoti Mūlagandhe adhivatthā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto
 sukhabahulā ti||

6 Tassa evam hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda param-
 maraṇā mūlagandhe adhivatthānam devānam saḥavyatam
 upapajjeyyanti|| So annam deti|| pānam deti|| vattham deti||
 yānam deti|| mālam deti|| gandham deti|| vilepanam deti||
 seyyam deti|| āvasatham deti|| padipeyyam deti|| So kā-
 yassa bheda param maraṇā mūlagandhe adhivatthānam
 devānam saḥavyatam upapajjati||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco
 kāyassa bheda param maraṇā mūlagandhe adhivatthānam
 devānam saḥavyatam upapajjati||

¹ More complete in S¹; missing in S³ which omits the
 end of the preceding and the beginning of this sutta, owing,
 I think, to the leaving out of a line

23-112 (14-23) *Dānupakārā* (2-10)

1-4 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā parammaraṇā sārāgandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ|| pa|| pheggugandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ||¹ tacagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ|| papatīkagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ|| patta-gandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ|| pupphagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ|| phalagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ|| rasagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ|| gandhagandhe adhi-vatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam uppajjati||

5 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucariṭaṃ carati vācāya sucariṭaṃ carati manasā sucariṭaṃ carati|| tassa sutam hoti Gandhagandhe adhivatthā devā dighāyukā vaṇṇa-vanto sukhābahulā ti||

6 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovataṃ kāyassa bhedā param-maraṇā gandhagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavya-tam uppajjeyanti|| So annaṃ deti|| pānaṃ deti|| vatthaṃ deti|| yānaṃ deti|| mālaṃ deti|| gandhaṃ deti|| vilepanaṃ deti|| seyyaṃ deti|| āvasathaṃ deti|| padīpeyyaṃ deti|| So kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā gandhagandhe adhivatthā-naṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenamidha-kacco kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā gandhagandhe adhi-vatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

Evampiṇḍakena² ekasataṇ ca dvādasa suttam||³

Gandhabbakāyasamyuttam niṭṭhitaṃ⁴||

Tatruddānaṃ||

Suddhikaṃ ca Sucariṭaṃ||

Dātā hi apare dasa⁵||

Dānupakārā dasamā⁶||

Gandhabbā supakāsītā ti||

¹ S¹⁻³ omit pheggu°

² B Ekapiṇḍakena

³ S¹⁻³ ekasataṇca bārasaṇca suttantaṃ bhavanti (S³ sut-tanto bhavati)

⁴ S¹⁻³ samattam

⁵ B tayo

⁶ S¹⁻³ °kāraṃ dasamam

BOOK XI VALĀHA-SAMYUTTAM

1 (1) *Desanā*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Valāhakakāyike¹ bhikkhave deve desissāmi|| taṃ suṇ-
ātha|||

4 Katame ca bhikkhave valāhakakāyikā devā||| Santi
bhikkhave² sitavalāhakādevā|| santi uṇhavalāhakā devā||
santi abbhavalāhakā devā|| santi vātavalāhakā devā|| santi
vassavalāhakā devā|||

5 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave valāhakakāyikā devā ti|||

2 (2) *Sucaritaṃ*

1-3 Sāvatti|||³ Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko
paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā
valāhakakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjatīti|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya
sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutam
hoti Valāhakakāyikā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhaba-
huta ti|||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti|| Ahovatahaṃ kāyassa bhedā param
maraṇā valāhakakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjey-
yanti|||⁴ So kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā valāhakakāyi-
kānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjatīti|||

6 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenamidhe-
kacco kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā valāhakakāyikānaṃ
devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjatīti|||

3-22 (3) *Dānupakāra* (1)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu

¹ S¹⁻³ °kāyikā vo; S¹ valāha° instead of valāhaka°
always

² S¹⁻³ repeat bhikkhave every time

³ S¹⁻³ omit Sāvatti, otherwise more complete

⁴ B inserts here so annaṃ deti° °padīpeyyaṃ deti

Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā sītavalāhakānaṃ¹ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutam hoti Sītavalāhakā devā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti||| Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā sītavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjeyyanti|| so annaṃ deti|| pa|| padipeyyaṃ deti||| So kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā sītavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati|||

6 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā Sītavahālakānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati|||

23-52 (4-7) *Dānupakāra* (2-5)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisīno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ parammarañā Uṇḥavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ|||

Abbhavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ||

Vātavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ||

Vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutam hoti Vassavalāhakā deva dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti|| Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjeyyanti|| So annaṃ deti|| pa|| padipeyyaṃ deti|| So kāyassa bhedaṃ parammarañā vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati|||

6 Ayam kho bhikkhave hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ parammarañā vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati|||

¹ S. 3 Uvalāhakāyikānaṃ here and further on

53 (8) Sītam

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenekadā sītaṃ hotīti|||

4 Santi bhikkhu Sītavalāhakā nāma devā||| Tesam yadā evaṃ hoti Yaṃ nuna mayam sakāya ratiyā rameyyā-māti ¹ ||| tesantaṃ cetopaṇidhim anvāya sītaṃ hoti|||

5 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenekadā sītaṃ hotīti|||

54 (9) Uṇhaṃ

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenekadā uṇhaṃ hotīti|||

4 Santi bhikkhu Uṇhavalāhakā nāma devā||| Tesam yadā hoti Yaṃ nuna mayam sakāya ratiyā rameyyāmāti|| tesantaṃ cetopaṇidhim anvāya uṇhaṃ hoti|||

5 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenekadā uṇhaṃ hotīti|||

55 (10) Abbhaṃ

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenekadā abbhaṃ ² hotīti|||

4 Santi bhikkhu Abbhavalāhakā nāma devā||| Tesam yadā evaṃ hoti|| Yaṃ nuna mayam sakāya ratiyā rameyyāmāti|| tesantaṃ cetopaṇidhim anvāya abbhaṃ hotīti|||

5 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenekadā abbhaṃ hotīti|||

56 (11) Vata

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenekadā vāto ³ hotīti|||

4 Santi bhikkhu Vātavalāhakā nāma devā||| Tesam

¹ B vaseyyāmāti always

² B abbhā always

³ S¹⁻³ vātaṃ here only

yadā evaṃ hoti|| Yaṃ nuna mayāṃ sakāya ratiyā ramey-
yāmāti|| tesantaṃ cetopaṇidhim anvāya vāto hoti||

5 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenekadā
vāto hotīti||

57 (12) Vassa

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko
paccayo yenekadā devo vassatīti||

4 Santi bhikkhu Vassavalāhakā nāma devā|| Tesāṃ
yadā evaṃ hoti Yaṃ nuna mayāṃ sakāya ratiyā ramey-
yāmāti|| tesantaṃ cetopaṇidhim anvāya devo vassati||

5 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenekadā
devo vassatīti||

Valāha-samyuttam||

Vitthārena sattapaññāsa suttantā bhavanti ||

Tassuddānam||¹

Desanā Sucaritaṇca²||

Dānupakārā pañcakam³ ||

Sītam Uṇhaṇca Abbhaṇca||

Vāta-Vassa-valāhakā ti⁴||

BOOK XII VACCHAGOTTA-SAMYUTTAM

(1) 1 Aññāṇa (1)

1-2 Sāvatti⁵|| Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako
yena Bhagavā tenupa-saṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā
saddhim sammodi|| sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ
vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako

¹ B valahasaññuttam sattapaññāsasuttantaṃ niṭṭhitam||
tatrudānam||

² S¹⁻³ sucaritāpaṇca

³ S¹⁻³ °kāripaṇcamam

⁴ B vātā°

⁵ Complete in B

Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| Antavā loko ti vā Anantavā loko ti vā|| Taṃ jivam taṃ sariranti vā Aññaṃ jivam aññaṃ sariranti va|| Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā¹|| Hoti ca¹ na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

4 Rūpe² kho Vaccha aññāṇā rūpasamudaye aññāṇā rūpanirodhe aññāṇā rūpanirodhagaminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā||| evam imāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti vā ti||| Ayam kho Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yena anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti|||

2 Aññāṇā (2)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antam nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

4 Vedanāya kho Vaccha aññāṇā vedanāsamudaye aññāṇā vedanānirodhe aññāṇā vedanānirodhagaminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā||| Evam imāni³ anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

5 Ayam kho Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

3 Aññāṇā (3)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antam nisinno kho Vacchagotto

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ rūpam

³ S¹⁻³ evimāni here and further on

paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

4 Saññāya kho Vaccha aññāṇā saññāsamudaye aññāṇā saññānirodhe aññāṇā saññānirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā|| evam imāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti¹|||

5 Ayam kho² Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

4 Aññāṇā (4)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antam nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

4 Saṅkharesu³ kho Vaccha aññāṇā saṅkhārasamudaye aññāṇā saṅkhāranirodhe aññāṇā saṅkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā evam⁴ imāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

5 Ayam kho Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti tathāgato na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

5 Aññāṇā (5)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antam nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti

¹ S¹⁻³ omit vā ti

³ S¹⁻³ saṅkhāre

² Omitted by B

⁴ S¹⁻³ yān

vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

4 Viññāṇe kho Vaccha aññāṇā viññāṇasamudaye aññāṇā viññāṇanirodhe aññāṇā viññāṇanirodhagāminiya patipadāya aññāṇā evaṃ imāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

5 Ayaṃ kho Vaccha hetu° param maraṇā ti vā ti||

(2) 6-10 *Adassanā* (1-5)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

4 (6) Rupe kho Vaccha adassanā|| So yeva peyyālo|| (7) Vedanāya|| (8) Saññāya|| (9) Saṅkhāresu|| (10) Viññāṇe Vaccha adassanā|| pa|| viññāṇanirodhagāminiya patipadāya adassanā|| pe||

[Yathā purimagamanam evaṃ pañca pi khandhā pañcahi gamanehi vitthāretabbo]¹

(3) 11-15 *Anabhisamayā* (1-5)

(11) Sāvatti||² Rūpe kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pe|| rūpanirodhagāminiya patipadāya anabhisamayā||

(12) Sāvatti|| Vedanāya kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pa||

(13) Sāvatti|| Saññāya kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pa||

(14) Sāvatti|| Saṅkhāresu kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pa||

(15) Sāvatti|| Viññāṇe kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pa||³

¹ Missing in B; S³ after evaṃ pañca has sikhati na na hoti tathāgato parammaraṇātivāti

² So B S³; S¹ adds ekamantaṃ° paramaraṇāti vā ti

³ 12-15 are omitted in S¹⁻³

(4) 16-20 *Ananubodhā*¹ (1-5)

(16) 1-4 *Sāvatthi*||| *Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vaccha-*
gotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etaḍ avoca||| *Ko nu kho*
bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo|| *pa*||

5 *Rūpe kho Vaccha ananubodhā*|| *pa*|| *rūpanirodhagā-*
miniya paṭipadāyo ananubodhā|| *pa*|||

(17) *Sāvatthi*||| *Vedanāya kho Vaccha*|| *pa*|||

(18) *Sāvatthi*||| *Saññāya kho Vaccha*|| *pa*|||

(19) *Sāvatthi*||| *Saṅkhāresu kho Vaccha*|| *pa*|||

(20) *Sāvatthi*||| *Viññāṇe kho Vaccha ananubodhā*|| *pa*||
viññāṇanirodhagāminiya paṭipadāya ananubodhā|||

(5) 21-25 *Appativedhā* (1-5)

Sāvatthi||| *Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo*||
pa|||

Rūpe kho Vaccha appativedhā|| *pa*||

Viññāṇe kho Vaccha appativedhā|| *pa*||

(6) 26-30 *Asallakkhaṇā* (1-5)

Sāvatthi||| *Rūpe kho Vaccha asallakkhaṇā*|| *pa*|| *Viññāṇe*
kho Vaccha asallakkhaṇā|||

(7) 31-35 *Anupalakkhaṇā* (1-5)

Sāvatthi||| *Rūpe kho Vaccha anupalakkhaṇā*|| *pa*||
Viññāṇe kho Vaccha anupalakkhaṇā|||

(8) 36-40 *Apaccupalakkhaṇā* (1-5)

Sāvatthi||| *Rūpe kho Vaccha apaccupalakkhaṇā*|| *pa*|||
Viññāṇe kho Vaccha apaccupalakkhaṇā|| *pa*|||

(9) 41-45 *Asamapekkhaṇā*

Sāvatthi||| *Rūpe kho Vaccha asamapekkhaṇā*|| *pe*||
Viññāṇe kho Vaccha asamapekkhaṇā|| *pa*|||

¹ The suttas 16-50 are more abridged in S¹⁻³, which give only the first phrase *Rūpe kho Vaccha*^o—*pe*—

(10) 46-50 *Apaccupekkhaṇā* ¹ (1-5)

Sāvatthi||| Rūpe kho Vaccha apaccupekkhaṇā|| pa||
Viññāṇe kho Vaccha apaccupekkhaṇā|| pe||

(11) 51 *Apaccakkhakammam* (1)

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako
yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā
saddhiṃ sammodi sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ
vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako
gavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho hetu ko paccayo yaṇi-
māni anakavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti Sassato
loko ti vā|| pa||| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param
maraṇā ti vā ti|||²

4 Rūpe kho Vaccha apaccakkhakammā³ rūpasamudaye
apaccakkhakammā rūpanirodhe apaccakkhakammā rūpani-
rodhagāminiyaṃ paṭipadāya apaccakkhakammā yaṇimāni||
pe|||

52-54 *Apaccakkhakammam* (2-4)

(52) Sāvatthi||| Vedanāya kho Vaccha apaccakkha-
kammā|| pe||

(53) Sāvatthi||| Saññāya kho Vaccha apaccakkha-
kammā|| pe|||

(54) Sāvatthi||| Saṅkhāresu kho Vaccha apaccakkha-
kammā|| pe

55 *Apaccakkhakammam* (5)

1-4 Sāvatthi||| Viññāṇe kho Vaccha apaccakkhakammā
viññāṇasamudaye apaccakkhakammā viññāṇanirodhe apac-
cakkhakammā viññāṇanirodhagāminiyaṃ paṭipadāya apac-
cakkhakammā|| evaṃ imāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ omit the numbers 1-2, and put 3 before the
sutta 2 (=52)

³ S¹⁻³ °kammam always

upajjanti Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe||
Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

5 Ayam kho Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yānimāni
anekavihitāni ditthigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko
ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| Antavā loko ti vā Anantavā loko
ti vā|| Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sariranti vā Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ
sariranti vā|| Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā Na hoti
tathāgato param maraṇā ti|| Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato
param maraṇāti vā Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param
maraṇā ti vā ti||

Vacchagotta-samyuttam samattam||
Ekaṇḍakena pañcapaññāsasuttantā bhavanti||
Tassuddānam||¹

Aññānā Adassanaṃ ceva||
Anabhisamayā Ananubodhā||²
Appativedhā³ Asallakkhaṇā||
Anupalakkhaṇena|| Apaccupalakkhaṇā||
Asamapekkhaṇā Apaccupekkhaṇā||⁴
Apaccakkhakamman ti||

BOOK XIII JHĀNA- (OR SAMĀDHI-) SAMYUTTAM

1 *Samādhi-samāpatti*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra kho—voca||

3 Cattaro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame cattāro||

¹ B pañcapaññāsasaññuttantassuddānam|| (without eka-
ṇḍakena)

² B anusambodhā; but in the text ananubodhā

³ S¹⁻³ appatibodho; and between this word and the
preceding they insert asambodhā, which is not to be found
in the text

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³, in the Uddāna as well as in the text, and
being put, it seems, instead of the above asambodhā, which,
however, as noticed, is in the Uddāna only

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim samāpattikusalo||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti|| na samādhismim samādhikusalo ¹||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim samāpattikusalo ²||

7 Idha pana ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca ³||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyinaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca||

9 Seyyatthāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ khīramhā dadhi dadimhā navaṇitaṃ navaṇitamha sappi sappimhā sappimaṇḍo tatra aggamaṃ akkhāyati|| evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave yvāyam ⁴ jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyinaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti||

2 Thiti

1-3 Sāvatti ⁵|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame cattāro||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim thitikusalo||

5 Idha pana ⁶ bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim thitikusalo hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva ⁷ samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim thitikusalo||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim thitikusalo ca||

8 Tatra kho ⁶ bhikkhave yvāyam ⁴ jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim thitikusalo ca|| ayam

¹ S¹⁻³ samāpatti kusalo

² S¹⁻³ add hoti

³ S¹⁻³ omit ca

⁴ S¹⁻³ svāyam

⁵ S¹⁻³ omit Sāvatti always

⁶ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁷ B na ca

imesaṃ catumaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca
uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ khīramhā dadhi
dadhimhā navaṇitaṃ navaṇitamhā sappi sappimhā sappi-
maṇḍo tatra aggamaṃ akkhāyati|| evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave
yväyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca|| pe|| pavaro
cāti|||¹

3 *Vuṭṭhāna*

1-3 Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhi-
kusalo hoti na samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim
vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva² samādhismim
samādhikusalo hoti na ca³ samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim
samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yväyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim samādhi-
kusalo ca samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ
catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca
pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pa|| pavaro
cāti|||⁴

4 *Kallava*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame
cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhi-
kusalo hoti na samādhismim kallakusalo|||⁵

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim kalla-
kusalo hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo|||⁶

¹ Complete in B ² B na ³ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁴ S³ has vitthāretabbam instead of pa°, S¹ neither

⁵ B kallavākusalo always

⁶ The end of this number from hoti na° and the numbers
6, 7 are missing in S¹, the copier, I think, having left out a
line

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim kallakusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim kallakusalo ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim kallakusalo¹ ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyinaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pa|| pavaro cāti|||²

5 Ārammaṇa

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyinaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pa|| pavaro cāti|||

6 Gocaro

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim gocarakusalo||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo|||

¹ S¹-3 kallana(or kallata-)kusalo here only

² More developed in S¹-3

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim gocarakusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim gocarakusalo ca¹|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim gocarakusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnam jhāyinaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā¹ khīraṃ|| pe|| pavaro cāti|||

7 Abhinīhāro

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinīhārakusalo|||

5 Idha pana² bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim abhinīhārakusalo hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo|||

6 Idha pana² bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinīhārakusalo|||

7 Idha pana² bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim abhinīhārakusalo ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim abhinīhārakusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnam jhāyinaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pe|| pavaro cāti|||

8 Sakkacca

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sakkaccakārī hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī|||

¹ Missing in B

² Missing in S¹⁻³

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sakkaccakārī ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim sakkaccakārī ca¹|| ayam imesaṃ catunnam jhāyīnam aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pe|| pavaro cāti|||

9 Sātaccakārī

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sātaccakārī hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti|| na samādhismim sātaccakārī|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sātaccakārī ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim sātaccakārī ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnam jhāyīnam aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pe|| pavaro cāti|||

10 Sappāyam

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sappāyakārī hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnam aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pe||¹ pavaro cāti|||

11 (*Samāpatti-ṭhiti*)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim ṭhitikusalo|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismim samāpattikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim ṭhitikusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim ṭhitikusalo ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca samādhismim ṭhitikusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnam aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pa|| pavaro cāti|||

12 (*Samāpatti-vuṭṭhāna*)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhismim samāpattikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo²|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ add hoti

samāpattikusalo ca¹ hoti samādhismim vutthānakusalo ca|||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī|| la|| pavaro cāti|||

13 Samāpatti-kallita

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim kallitakusalo² |||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim samāpattikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim kallitakusalo³|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim kallitakusalo ca|||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti|||

14 (Samāpatti-ārammaṇa)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim samāpattikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca|||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti|||

15 (Samāpatti-gocara)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4-7 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpat-

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³ ² or kallina°; Bkallavā as above, always

³ S¹ omit the number 5, 6

tikusalo hoti na samādhismim gocarakusalo|| catukotikam
vitthāretabbam¹|| °samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim
gocarakusalo ca||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti||

16 (*Samāpatti-abhinīhāra*)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame
cattāro||

4-7 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpat-
tikusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinīhārakusalo||² [catu-
kotikam vitthāretabbam] samādhismim samāpattikusalo
ca hoti samādhismim abhinīhārakusalo ca||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti||

17 (*Samāpatti-Sakkacca*)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame
cattāro||

4-7 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpat-
tikusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī|| [catukoti-
kam vitthāretabbam] °samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti
samādhismim sakkaccakārī ca||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti||

18 (*Samāpatti-Sātaccakārī*)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame
cattāro||

4-7 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpat-
tikusalo hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|| [catukotikam
vitthāretabbam] samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti
samādhismim sākaccakārī ca||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti

19 (*Samāpatti-sappāyakārī*)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame
cattāro||

¹ So S¹⁻³; complete in B

² Ending here in S¹⁻³; complete in B; and so on in the
following suttas

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpatti kusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sappāyakārī hoti|| na samādhismim samāpattikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti|| na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca siṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ khīramhā dadhi dadhimhā navanītaṃ navanītamhā sappi sappimhā sappimaṇḍo tatra aggama akkhāyati||| Evama eva kho bhikkhave yvāyaṃ samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca settho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti|||

Imehi paṭṭhāya upari atthavārā itaṇḍuvanniyato vatta-vitthārena kira||| ¹

20 (*Thiti-vutthāna*)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim thitikusalo hoti na samādhismim vutthānakusalo|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim vutthānakusalo hoti na samādhismim thitikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim thitikusalo hoti na samādhismim vutthānakusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim thitikusalo ca hoti samādhismim vutthānakusalo ca|||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī|| la|| uttamo ca pavaro cāti|||

¹ This phrase is to be found in B only and the sutta 19 is much more abbreviated in S¹⁻³ which after jhāyīnaṃ puts only vitthāretabbam

21-27 (*Thiti-āramamṇa*—)

(21) Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī¹||| Katame cattaro|||
Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim̐ t̐hītikusalo hoti
na samādhismim̐ kallinakusalo||| Vitthā reṭabbam̐|||

(22) Samādhismim̐ t̐hītikusalo hoti na samādhismim̐
ārammaṇakusalo|||

(23) Samādhismim̐ t̐hītikusalo hoti na samādhismim̐
gocarakusalo|||

(24) Samādhismim̐ t̐hītikusalo hoti na samādhismim̐
abhinīhāarakusalo|||

(25) Samādhismim̐ t̐hītikusalo hoti na samādhismim̐
sakkaccakārī|||²

(26) Samādhismim̐ t̐hītikusalo hoti na samādhismim̐
sātaccakārī|||

(27) 1-4 Samādhismim̐ t̐hītikusalo hoti na samādhismim̐
sappāyakārī|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim̐
sappāyakārī hoti na samādhismim̐ t̐hītikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim̐
t̐hītikusalo hoti na samādhismim̐ sappāyakārī|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim̐ t̐hīti-
kusalo ca hoti samādhismim̐ sappāyakārī ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim̐ t̐hīti-
kusalo ca samādhismim̐ sappāyakārī ca ayam imesaṃ catun-
naṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca||| pe|||³

28 (*Vuṭṭhāna-kallita*—)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame
cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim̐ vuṭṭhāna-
kusalo hoti na⁴ samādhismim̐ kallitakusalo|||

¹ S¹⁻³ jhāyino

² Between 25 and 26 the MSS. insert samādhismim̐ t̐hītikusalo hoti na samādhismim̐ ārammaṇakusalo—which I think to be a blunder

³ 21-28 are to be found in S¹⁻³ only ⁴ S¹⁻³ omit na

5-7 Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim
vutthānakusalo||

Neva samādhismim vutthānakusalo hoti na samādhismim
kallitakusalo||

Samādhismim vutthānakusalo ca hoti samādhismim
kallitakusalo ca||¹

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī|| pa|| uttamo ca
pavaro cāti||

29-34 (*Vutthana*—)

(29) Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame cattāro||
Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim vutthānakusalo
hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti||

Vitthāretabbam||

30 Samādhismim vutthānakusalo hoti na samādhismim
gocara kusalo||

31 Samādhismim vutthānakusalo hoti na samādhismim
abhinīhāra kusalo||

32 Samādhismim vutthānakusalo hoti na samādhismim
sakkaccakārī||

33 Samādhismim vutthānakusalo hoti na samādhismim
sātaccakārī||

34. 4 Samādhismim vutthānakusalo hoti na samādhis-
mim sappāyakārī||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sappā-
yakārī hoti na samādhismim vutthānakusalo||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim
vutthānakusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim
vutthānakusalo hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim
vutthānakusalo samādhismim sappāyakārī ca ayam imesaṃ
catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ||

Vitthāretabbam||²

¹ Less abbreviated in S^{1.3}

² So S^{1.3}; 29-34 are missing in B

35 *Kallita—ārammaṇa*)

1-4 Sāvatti||| Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo|||

5 Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim kallitakusalo|||

6 Neva samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo|||

7 Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca|||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī|| pa|| uttamo ca pavaro cā ti|||

36-40 (*Kallita—*)

36 Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| katame cattāro||| Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim gocarakusalo|| pe||

37 Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinihāarakusalo|| pe|||

38 Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī|||

39 Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|| pe||¹

40 Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|| pe||²

41 (*Ārammaṇa—*)

1-6 Sāvatti||| Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca hoti na samādhismim gocarakusalo|| Samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo||| Neva samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti|| na samādhismim gocarakusalo||| Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca hoti samādhismim gocarakusalo ca|||

7-9 Tatrayvāyaṃ jhāyī|| pa|| uttamo pavaro cāti|||³

¹ S¹ omits 39

² 36-40 are missing in B

³ So B; little otherwise arranged in S¹⁻³

(42) Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinīhāraṇakusalo|| pe|| ¹

(43) Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī|| pe||

(44) Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|| pe||

(45) Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī||| ²

46 (*Gocara-Abhinīhāra*)

1-7 Sāvatti||| Samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinīhāraṇakusalo||| ³ Samādhismim abhinīhāraṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim gocarakusalo||| Neva samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinīhāraṇakusalo||| Samādhismim gocarakusalo ca hoti samādhismim abhinīhāraṇakusalo ca|||

9-10 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| khīramhā dadhi|| dadimhā navanītaṃ|| navanītamhā sappi|| sappimhā sappimaṇḍo|| tatra aggamaṃ akkhāyati|| evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim gocarakusalo ca samādhismim abhinīhāraṇakusalo ca ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ|| pa|| uttamo pavaro cāti|||

47-49 (*Gocara*—)

(47) Samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī|| pe||

(48) Samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|| pe||

(49) Samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|| pe||| ⁴

50 (*Abhinīhāra*—)

1-7 Sāvatti||| Samādhismim abhinīhāraṇakusalo hoti

¹ Preceded in the MSS. by cattāro me|| katame cattāro—pe—

² 42-45 are to be found in S¹⁻³ only

³ S¹⁻³ have this first phrase only

⁴ 47-49 are missing in B

na samādhismim sakkaccakārī||| Samādhismim sakkaccakārī hoti na samādhismim abhinihāra kusalo||| Neva samādhismim abhinihāra kusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī||| Samādhismim abhinihāra kusalo ca hoti samādhismim sakkaccakārī ca|||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī|| pa|| uttamo pavaro cā ti|||

51-52

(51) Samādhismim abhinihāra kusalo hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|| pe||

(52) Samādhismim abhinihāra kusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|| pe|||¹

53 (*Sakkaccakārī-Sātaccakārī*)

1-7 Sāvatti||| Samādhismim sakkaccakārī hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī||| Samādhismim sātaccakārī hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī||| Neva samādhismim sakkaccakārī hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī||| Samādhismim sakkaccakārī ca hoti samādhismim sātaccakārī ca|||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ|| pa|| pa|| uttamo ca pavaro cāti|||

54 (*Sakkaccakārī-Sappāyakārī*)

Samādhismim sakkaccakārī na samādhismim sappāyakārī|| pe|||²

55 (*Sātaccakārī-sappāyakārī*)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sātaccakārī hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sappāyakārī hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim sātaccakārī hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

¹ 51, 52 are missing in B

² 54 is missing in B

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sātaccakārī ca hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim sātaccakārī ca hoti ¹ samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cā ti|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ khīramhā dadhi dadhimhā navanītaṃ navanītamhā sappi sappimhā sap-pimaṇḍo tatra aggaṃ akkhāyati|| evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim sātaccakārī ca samādhismim sappāyakārī ca ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyī aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti||| ²

10 Idam avoca Bhagavā attamaṇā te bhikkhū bhāsitaṃ abhinandun ti|||

Evaṃ taṃ peyyālamukhāni pañcapaññāsa veyyākaraṇāni vitthāretabbāni|||

Jhāna-samyuttam||| ⁴

Tatruddānam||| ⁵

Samādhi Samāpatti Thiti ca Vuṭṭhānam||

Kallitārammaṇena ⁶ ca Gocaro ⁷ Abhinīhāro ⁷

Sakkacca Sātaccakārī|| aho pi Sappāyanti ⁸ |||

-Khandhavaggasamyuttam samattam|||

Tassuddānam|||

Khandha-Rādha-samyuttañca|||

Diṭṭhi Okkanti Uppādā||

Kilesa-Sāriputtā ca||

Nāgā Supaṇṇa-Gandhabbā||

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² 9 is missing in B

³ B has Aññāni veyyākaraṇāni vitthāretabbāni||

⁴ S¹⁻³ Samādhisamyuttam samattam|||

⁵ S¹⁻³ Tesam nidānāni sabbāni Jetavane bhaṇitāni—
Tatruddānam bhavati—

⁶ B kallavā°

⁷ S¹⁻³ -o-ra o-ra

⁸ S¹⁻³ sappāyāti

Valāha-Vaccha-Jhānanti||
Khandha-vaggamhi terasā ti||¹

¹ So B—Instead of Khandhavagga° S¹⁻³ have

Tatra vagguddānam—

Nakulapitā Aniccahāram (S³ -hāreṇa) Natumhākena ca
Attā Dīpena paññāso paṭhamo ti vuccati—

Upādāyo Araha (S³ -ham) Khajjanīyo Theram Pupphena
pañcamam majjhepaññāsako sambuddhena pakāsītām—

Antam Avijjā Samudayañca Kukkulam Diṭṭhi pañcamam
tatiyo paññāsako vutto nipāto (S³ pa—) vuccati—

Rādha Diṭṭhi ca Okkanti Uppādo Kilesena ca Sāriputto
ca Nāgo ca Dijā Gandhabbakāyikā Valāhako ca Vacchagotto
ca Jhāyī bhavati dvādasāti—

Khandhavaggo—

INDICES.

INDICES.

THE following are the numbers and abbreviations referring to the several Saṃyuttas.

XXII.	Kh. = Khanda-saṃyuttaṃ	(I.)
XXIII.	Rā. = Rādha-saṃyuttaṃ	(II.)
XXIV.	Di. = Diṭṭhi-saṃyuttaṃ	(III.)
XXV.	Ok. = Okkantika-saṃyuttaṃ	(IV.)
XXVI.	Up. = Uppāda-saṃyuttaṃ	(V.)
XXVII.	Kil. = Kilesa-saṃyuttaṃ	(VI.)
XXVIII.	Sā. = Sāriputta-saṃyuttaṃ	(VII.)
XXIX.	Nā. = Nāga-saṃyuttaṃ	(VIII.)
XXX.	Su. = Supaṇṇa-saṃyuttaṃ	(IX.)
XXXI.	Gan. = Gandhabba-saṃyuttaṃ	(X.)
XXXII.	Val. = Valāha-saṃyuttaṃ	(XI.)
XXXIII.	Vac. = Vacchagotta-saṃyuttaṃ	(XII.)
XXXIV.	Jh. = Jhāna-saṃyuttaṃ	(XIII.)

The Arabic, subjoined to these Roman, numbers point out the place of each Sutta in its Saṃyutta without regard to the division into chapters (vaggas), which is found only in the three first Saṃyuttas (XXII.–XXIV.).

I.

INDEX TO THE PROPER NAMES.

Qualifications not taken from the texts are included between []

Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāma (See | Anurādha āyasmā, Kh. XXII.
Jetavana) 86

Abbhavalāhakā devā, Val.
XXXII. 1, 55

Ayojjhā [desa], Kh. XXII. 95

Avantī [manussā], Kh. XXII.
3, 4

Assaji āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 88

Ānanda āyasmā, Kh. XXII.
21, 37-38, 81, 83, 90, 158;
Sā. XXVIII. 1-9

Isigili pabbata, Kh. XXII. 87

Isipatana [desa], Kh. XXII.
59, 90, 122-123, 127-135

Unhalāhakā devā, Val.
XXXII. 1, 54

Uposatha nāgarājā, Kh. XXII.
96

Kaccānagotto bhikkhu, Kh.
XXII. 90

Kaccāno or Kaccāyano
(Mahā-) āyasmā, Kh. XXII.
3, 4

Kapilavatthu nagara, Kh.
XXII. 80

Kappa āyasmā, Kh. XXII.
124-125

Kalandakanivāpa (see Veḷu-
vana)

Kassapārāma [desa Rājagahe],
Kh. XXII. 88

Kassapa (Puraṇa-), Kh. XXII.
60

Kuṭāgārasālā Kh. XXII. 60, 86

Kula (or Kurara-) gharapapāta-
pabbata, Kh. XXII. 3, 4

Kusavati rājadhanī, Kh.
XXII. 96

Koṭṭhika or Koṭṭhita (Mahā-),
Kh. 122, 123, 127-134

Kosambi nagara, Kh. XXII.
81, 89, 90

Khattiyāni or Khattiyā itthi,
Kh. XXII. 96

Khemaka bhikkhu, Kh. XXII.
89

Gangā nadī, Kh. XXII. 95, Di
XXIV. 6

Gijjhakūṭa pabbata, Kh.
XXII. 87

Gotama, Vac. XXIV.

Ghositārāma [desa Kosam-
biyam], Kh. XXII. 81, 89,
90

Channa āyasmā, Kh. XXII.
90

Jetavana, as Sāvatti, except
Kh. XXII. 82

Tissa āyasmā Bhagavato pi-
tucchaputto, Kh. XXII. 84

Dāsaka āyasmā, Kh. XXII.
89

Devadahan - nigāmo, Kh.
XXII. 2

Dhamma pāsāda, Kh. XXII.
96

Nakulapitā gahapati, Kh.
XXII. 1, 2

Nigrodhārāma [desa Kapila-
vatthusmim], Kh. XXII. 80

- Pāreleyyakam [desa], Kh. XXII. 81
- Puṇṇa āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 83
- Pubbārāma, Kh. XXII. 82
- Purana Kassapa, Kh. XXII. 60
- Badarikārāma [desa kosambiyam], Kh. XXII. 89
- Bārāṇasī, Kh. XXII. 59, 90, 122, 123, 127-135
- Bhaggā [manussā], Kh. XXII. 1
- Bhesakaḷavana desa, Kh. XXII. 1
- Mahābyūha kuṭāgara, Kh. XXII. 96
- Mahāli licchavi, Kh. XXII. 60
- Māgandiya (or Māgaṇṭhia), Kh. XXII. 3
- Māra, Kh. XXII. 63; Rā. XXIII. 1, 11, 12, 23, 24, 35, 36
- Migadāya [desa Bārānasiyam], Kh. XXII. 59, 90, 122, 123, 127-135
- [— Bhaggesu], Kh. XXII. 1
- Migāramātupasāda (=Pubbāramā), Kh. XXII. 82
- Yamaka bhikkhu, Kh. XXII. 85
- Rājagaha nagara, Kh. XXII. 49, 50, 87, 88; Sā. XXVIII. 10
- Rādha, Kh. XXII. 71; Rā. XXIII. 1-46
- Rāhula āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 91-92
- Licchavi (Mahāli-), Kh. XXII. 60
- Vakkali āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 87
- Vacchagotto paribbājako, Vac. XXXII. 1-11
- Valāhaka assarājā, Kh. XXII. 96
- Valāhakakāyikā devā, Val. XXXII. 1-12
- Vassavalāhakā devā, Val. XXXII. 1, 57
- Vātavalāhakā devā, Val. XXXII. 1, 56
- Vejayanto ratho, Kh. XXII. 96
- Velamikā itthi, Kh. XXII. 96
- Veḷuvana kalandakanivāpa, as Rājagaha
- Vesālī [nagara], Kh. XXII. 60, 86
- Sakka [deva- or manussa ?-], Kh. XXII. 4
- Sakkā-Sakyā [manussā], Kh. XXII. 2, 80
- Sakyanigamo Kh. XXII. 2
- Sāriputta āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 1, 85, 122, 123, 127-135; Sāvatti, Kh. XXII. 5-48, 51-58, 61-80, 82-85, 91-94, 96-121, 124-126, 136-158; Rā. XXIII. 1-46; Di. XXIV. 1-96; Ok. XXV. 1-10; Up. XXVI. 1-10; Kil.

XXVII. 1-10; Sā. XXVIII. 1-9; Nā. XXIX. 1-14; Su. XXX. 1-10; Gand. XXXI. 1-23; Val. XXXI. 1-12; Vac. XXXII. 1-55; Jhā. XXXIII. 1-55	Sucimukhī paribbājikā, Sā. XXVIII. 10
Sineru pabbatarājā, Kh. XXII. 99	Subhaddā devī, Kh. XXII. 96
Sitavālāhakā devā, Val. XXXII. 1, 53	Sumsumāragiri, Kh. XXII. 1
	Surādha, Kh. XXII. 72
	Soṇo gahapatiputto, Kh. XXII. 49, 50
	Haliddikāni gahapati, Kh. XXII. 3, 4

II.

INDEX TO THE TITLES OF THE SUTTAS.

The titles between () are those which are not given by the Uddānas.

Akiñcañña, Sā. XXVIII. 7	Anicca, Kh. XXII. 12, 66
Aghamūla, Kha XXII. 31	137-139; Rā XXIII. 13,
Ajjhattikam, Kha XXII. 149	14, 25, 26, 37, 38
Aññaṃjīvam aññaṃ sarīraṃ, Di. XXIV. 14	Aniccatā, Kh. XXII. 45, 46
Aññānā, Vac. XXXIII. 1-5	(or Saññi), 102
Atitānāgatapaccuppanna, Kh. XXII. 9, 10, 11	Aniccadhamma, Rā. XXIII. 26
Attadīpa, Kha XXII. 43	Anudhamma, Kh. XXII. 39-42
Attānu, Kh. XXII. 155	Anupalakkhanam, Vac. XXXIII. 31-35
Adassana, Vac. XXXIII. 6-10	Anurādha, Kh. XXII. 86
Adukkhamasukhī, Di. XXIV. 26	Ante, Kh. XXII. 103
Anattā, Kh. XXII. 14, 68; 143-145, Rā. XXIII. 17, 18, 29, 30, 41, 42	Antavā, Di. XXIV. 11
Anattaniyam, Kh. XXII. 69	Apaccakkhakamma, Vac. XXXIII. 51-55
Ananubodha, Vac. 16, 20	Apaccupalakkhana, Vac. XXXIII. 36-40
Anantavā, Di. XXIV. 12	Apaccupekkhakā, Vac. XXXIII. 46-50
Anabhisamaya, Vac. XXXIII. 11, 15	Appativedha, Vac. XXXIII. 21, 25

Abbham, Val. XXXIII. 10
 Abhiñānam (S. pariñānam)
 Abhinandana, Kh. XXII. 29
 Abhinandamāno, Kh. XXII. 65
 Abhinivesa (or Vinivesa), Kh. XXII. 156-7
 Abhinihāra Jhā. XXXIV. 7
 (Abhinihāra—Sakkaccakāri—
 Sātaccakāri—Sappāyakāri)
 Jhā. XXXIV. 50-52
 Araha, Kh. XXII. 110 ; Rā. XXIII. 8
 Arahanta, Kh. XXII. 76, 77
 Arūpī attā, Di. XXIII. 20
 Avijjā, Kh. XXII. 113
 Avitakka, Sā. XXVIII. 2
 Asamapekkhaṇa, Vac. XXXIII. 41-49
 Asallakkhaṇa, Vac. XXXIII. 26-30
 Asassato loko, Di. XXIV. 10
 Assaji, Kh. XXII. 88
 Assāda, Kh. XXII. 26, 27, 28 73, 129, 130

 Ākāsa, Sā. XXVIII. 5
 Āditta, Kh. XXII. 61
 Ānanda, Kh. XXII. 21, 37, 38, 83, 158
 Ārammaṇa, Jhā. XXXIV. 5
 (Ārammaṇa—gocara—abhi-
 nihāra—sakkaccakāri—
 sātaccakāri—sappāyakāri)
 Jh. XXXIV. 41-45

 Uṇha, Val. XXXII. 9
 Udānam, Kh. XXII. 65

Upādā paritassana, Kh. XXII. 7, 8
 Upādānam, Kh. XXII. 121
 Upādānam parivaṭṭam, Kh. XXII. 66
 Upādiyamāno, Kh. XXII. 63
 Upāya, Kh. XXII. 53
 Upekkhā, XXVIII. 4
 Uposatha, Nā. XXIX. 3, 4, 5, 6
 Uppāda, Kh. XXII. 30

 Ekantadukkhī, Di. XXIV. 24
 Ekantasukhī, Di. XXIV. 23
 Etam mama, Kh. XXII. 150 ; Di. XXIV. 23
 Eso me attā, Kh. XXII. 151

 Kathika, Kh. XXII. 115, 116
 Kappa, Kh. XXII. 124, 125
 Kallita (or Kallavā), Jhā. XXXIV. 4
 (Kallita—ārammaṇa—gocara—
 abhinihāra—sakkacca-
 kāri—sātaccakāri—sappā-
 yakāri), Jhā. XXXV. 35-40
 Karoto, Di. XXIV. 6
 Kukkula, Kh. XXII. 36
 Kulaputtana dukkhā, Kh. XXII. 146-148
 Koṭṭhita, Kh. XXII. 133, 134, 135
 Khajjani, Kh. XXII. 79
 Khandha, Kh. XXII. 48 ; Ok. XXV. 10 ; Up. XXVI. 10 ; Kil. XXVII. 10
 Khayo, Rā. XXIII. 19, 31, 43
 Khemako, Kh. XXII. 89

Gaddula, Kh. XXII. 99, 100
 Gocara, Jhā. XXXIV. 6
 Gocara—abhinihāra—sakkaccakārī—sātaccakārī—sappāyakārī, Jhā. XXXIV. 46-49
 Gomayam, Kh. XXII. 96
 Cakkhu, Ok. XXV. 1; Up. XXVI. 1; Kil. XXVII. 1
 Cetanā, Ok. XXV. 7; Up. XXVI. 7; Kil. XXVII. 7
 Chandarāga, Kh. XXII. 25; 111-112; Rā. XXII. 9, 10
 Channo, Kh. XXII. 90
 Thiti, Jhā. XXXIV. 2
 (Thiti—vutthāna—kallina—ārammana—gocara—abhinihāra—sakkaccakārī—sātaccakārī—sappāyakārī) Jhā. XXXIV. 20-27
 Taṇhā, Ok. XXV. 8; Up. XXVI. 8; Kil. XXVII. 8
 Tassa sutam, Nā. XXIX. 7, 8, 9, 10
 Tam jīvaṃ tam sarīram, Di. XXIV. 13
 Tisso, Kh. XXII. 84
 Dātā, Gan. 3-12
 Dānupakāra, Nā. XXIX. 11-14; Su. XXX. 7-10; Gan. XXXI. 13-23; Val. XXXII. 3-7
 Diṭṭhi (Mahā—), Di. XXIV. 8

Dukkha, Kh. XXII. 13, 67, 104, 140-142; Rā. XXIII. 15, 16, 27-28, 39, 40
 Dukkhadhamma, Kh. XXII. 16, 26
 Devadaha, Kh. XXII. 2
 Desanā, Val. XXXII. 1
 Dvayakārī, Su. XXX. 3-6
 Dhātu, Ok. XXV. 9; Up. XXVI. 9; Kil. XXVI. 9
 Nakulapitā, Kh. XXII. 1
 Nakhasikha, Kh. XXII. 97
 Natumhāka, Kh. XXII. 33, 34
 Natthi, Di. XXIV. 5
 Nadi, Kh. XXII. 93
 Nandikkhaya, Kh. XXII. 51, 52
 Na hoti tathāgato, Di. XXIV. 16
 Nāva (s. Vāsijātam)
 Niruttipathena, Kh. XXII. 72
 Nirodha gaha, Sā. XXVIII. 9
 Nirodhadhamma, Rā. XXIII. 22, 34, 46
 Neva rūpī nārūpī, Di. XXIV. 22
 Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato, Di. XXIV. 18
 No ca me siyā, Kh. XXII. 152; Di. XXIV. 4
 Pañca, Kh. XXII. 59
 Pabhaṅgu, Kh. XXII. 32
 Paṭipadā, Kh. XXII. 44
 Paṭisallāna, Kh. XXII. 6
 Paṇitātaram, Nā. XXIX. 2

Parijānam (or Abhijānam)

Kh. XXII. 4

Pariñña, Kh. XXII. 23

Pariññeyya, Kh. XXII. 106 ;

Rā. XXIII. 4

Parimucchita, Kh. XXII. 118, 119

Pālileyya, Kh. XXII. 81

Piṇḍolyam, Kh. XXII. 80

Pīti, Sā. XXVIII. 3

Puṇṇamā, Kh. XXII. 82

Puppham, Kh. XXII. 94

Phasso, Ok. XXV. 4 ; Up.

XXVI. 4 ; Kil. XXVII. 4

Phena, Kh. XXII. 95.

Bandhanā, Kh. XXII. 117

Bijam, Kh. XXII. 54

Bhaddula (s. Gaddula)

Bhavanetti, Rā. XXIII. 3

Bhāra, Kh. XXII. 22

Bhikkhu, Kh. XXII. 35, 36

Bhikkhu (=Avijjā Vijjā), Kh.

XXII. 113, 114

Maññamāno, Kh. XXII. 64

Mahā-Diṭṭhi (s. Diṭṭhi)

Mahāli, Kh. XXII. 70

Māra, Rā. XXIII. 1, 11, 23, 35

Māradhamma, Rā. XXIII. 2, 12, 24, 36

Micchā, Kh. XXII. 153

Yad anicca, Kh. XXII. 15, 16, 17

Yamako, Kh. XXII. 85

Rajaniya santhitam, Kh. XXII. 70

Rādha, Kh. XXII. 71

Rāhula, Kh. XXII. 91, 92

Rūpa, Ok. XXV. 2 ; Up.

XXVI. 2 ; Kil. XXVII. 2

Rūpī attā, Di. XXIV. 19

Rūpī ca arūpī ca, Di. XXIV. 21

Vakkali, Kh. XXII. 87

Vaddha = Puppham, Kh. XXII. 94

Vaya, Rā. XXIII. 20, 32, 44

Vassa, Val. XXXII. 12

Vāta, Di. XXIV. 1 ; Val. XXXIII. 11

Vāsijāta, Kh. XXII. 101

Vijjā, Kh. XXII. 114

Viññāṇa, Ok. XXV. 3 ; Up.

XXVI. 3 ; Kil. XXVII. 3 ;

Sā. XXVIII. 6

Vinivesa, Kh. XXII. 154

Viveka, Sā. XXVIII. 1

Vuṭṭhāna, Jhā. XXXIV. 3

(Vuṭṭhāna-kallita-ārammaṇa-gocara-abhinihāra-sakkaccakāri-sātaaccakāri-sappāyakāri) Jhā. XXXIV. 28, 34

Vedanā, Ok. XXV. 5 ; Up.

XXVI. 5 ; Kil. XXVII. 5

Sakkacca, Jhā. XXXIV. 8

(Sakkaccakāri-Sātaaccakāri-Sappāyakāri) Jhā. XXXIV. 53-54

Sakkāya, Kh. XXII. 105

Saññā, Kh. XXII. 102 (S.

Aniccatā) Ok. XXV. 6 ; Up.

XXVI. 6 ; Kil. XXVII. 6

- Saññi, Sā. XXVIII. 8
 Saññojanam, Kh. 120
 Sātaccakāri, Jhā. XXXIV. 9
 Satta, Rā. XXIII. 2
 Sattatthānam, Kh. XXII. 57
 Sappāya (Samādhi-) Jhā. XXXIV. 10
 Samaṇā, Kh. XXII. 107, 108; Rā. XXIII. 5, 6
 Samanupassanā, Kh. XXII. 47
 Samādhi, Kh. XXII. 5
 Samādhi-samāpatti, . . . Jhā. XXXIV. 1-55
 (Samāpatti - thiti - vuṭṭhāna - kallita - ārammaṇa - gocara - abhinihāra - sakkacca - sāt - acca kāri- sappāyakāri, Jhā. 11-19)
 Samudaya, Kh. XXII. 74, 75, 131-132; Rā. XXIII. 21, 33, 45
 Samudayadhammā, Kh. XXII. 126, 127, 128
 Samuddakam (=Suddhikam)
 Sambuddho, Kha. XXII. 58
 Sassato loko, Di. XXIV. 9
 Sātaccakāri, Jhā. XXXIV. 9
 (Sātaccakāri-sappāyakāri) Jhā. XXXIV. 55
 Sīta, Val. XXXII. 8
 Silam, Kh. XXII. 122
 Siho, Kh. XXII. 78, 79
 Sukhadukkhī, Di. XXIV. 25
 Sucaritam, Gan. XXXI. 2; Val. XXXII. 2
 Sucimukhī, Sā. XXVIII. 10
 Sutavā, Kh. XXII. 123
 Suddhikam, Kh. XXII. 98; Nā. XXIX. 1; Su. XXX. 1; Gan. XXXI. 1
 Surādha, Kh. XXII. 72
 So attā, Di. XXIV. 3
 Soṇa, Kh. XXII. 49, 50
 Sotāpanno, Kh. XXII. 109; Rā. XXIII. 7
 Haranti, Su, 2
 Haliddikāni, Kh. XXII. 3, 4
 Hetu, Kh. XXII. 18, 19, 20; Di. XXIV. 7
 Hoti tathāgato, Di. XXIV. 15
 Hoti na ca hoti tathāgato, Di. XXIV. 17.

III.

INDEX TO THE GĀTHĀS.

- Anejanto anuppattā, Kh. XXII. 76 (2)
 Avitativattā sakkāyam, Kh. XXII. 78 (4)
 Asekhañāṇam uppannam, Kh. XXII. 76 (6)
 Āyu usmā ca viññāṇam, Kh. XXII. 95 (4)

Imañca kāyam ārabha, Kh. XXII. 95 (3)

Uddham tiriyaṃ apācīnam, Kh. XXII. 95 (8)

Etādisāyaṃ santāno, Kh. XXII. 95 (5)

Evam khandhe avekkheyya, Kh. XXII. 95 (6)

Okampahāya, Kh. XXII. 3

Jaheyya sabbasaññogaṃ, Kh. XXII. 95 (7)

Dasahaṅgehi sampannā, Kh. XXII. 76 (5)

Namo te purisajañña, Kh. XXII. 80 (79)

Nikkhipitvā garuṃ bhāraṃ, Kh. XXII. 22 (2)

Pañcakkhandhe pariññāya, Kh. XXII. 76 (3)

Phenapiṇḍupamaṃ rūpaṃ, Kh. XX. 95 (1)

Bhārā have pañcakkhandhā, Kh. XXII. 22 (1)

Yathā yathā nijjhāyati, Kh. XXII. 95 (2)

Yadā buddho abhiññāya, Kh. XXII. 78 (1)

Ye pi dighāyukā devā, Kh. XXII. 78 (3)

Vidhāsu na vikampanti, Kh. XXII. 22 (7)

Sakkāyassa nirodhaṃ ca, Kh. XXII. 78 (2)

Sattaratana-sampannā, Kh. XXII. 76 (4)

Sukhino vata arahanto, Kh. XXII. 76 (1)

The Gresham Press,

UNWIN BROTHERS,

CHILWORTH AND LONDON.